



THE DETERMINATION OF TWO ORGANIC CRYSTAL STRUCTURES

BY

X-RAY DIFFRACTION

by.

B.W. Matthews, B.Sc.Hons.

A thesis submitted for the degree of  
Doctor of Philosophy in the University of Adelaide.

August, 1963.

The work described in this thesis was carried out in the Department of Physics between February 1960 and August 1963; except where stated otherwise it is the personal work of the author.

No material contained in this thesis has been submitted for the award of another degree or diploma in this or any other university.

B.W. Matthews.

August, 1963.

## CONTENTS

### Summary

<u>Acknowledgements</u>	<u>Page</u>
<u>CHAPTER 1 EQUIPMENT AND EXPERIMENTAL TECHNIQUE.</u>	
1.1 X-ray generators	1
1.1.1 Medlin power supply	1
1.1.2 Solus power supply	1
1.2 Measurement of intensities	6
1.2.1 Integrated intensities	6
1.2.2 Eye estimated intensities	6
1.2.3 Film factors	7
<u>CHAPTER 2 THE CRYSTAL AND MOLECULAR STRUCTURE OF THE</u> <u>SODIUM SALT OF 5-PHENYL-THIAZOLIDINE-2:4-DIONE.</u>	
2.1 Introduction	9
2.2 Properties of 5-phenyl-thiazolidine-2:4-dione	11
2.2.1 Physical properties	11
2.2.2 Chemical properties	11
2.2.3 Pharmacological properties	12
2.2.4 Space group and unit cell	15
2.3 Collection of intensity data	21
2.3.1 Selection of crystals	21
2.3.2 Measurement of intensities	22
2.3.3 Accuracy	23
2.3.4 Geometrical factors	24

2.3.5	Scaling	24
2.4	An attempt to solve the structure in projection	26
2.4.1	Introduction	26
2.4.2	Preliminary considerations	26
2.4.3	Geometrical factors	26
2.4.4	Patterson projections	27
2.4.5	Fourier projections	29
2.4.6	Generalized Patterson projections	30
2.4.7	Improved computing facilities : The IBM 7090	37
2.5	Three dimensional Patterson synthesis	39
2.5.1	Sharpening	39
2.5.2	Computation and representation	40
2.5.3	Interpretation	41
2.6	Structure factors	44
2.6.1	Trigonometric factors	44
2.6.2	Scattering factors	45
2.6.3	Computation	45
2.6.4	Test of trial coordinates	46
2.7	Fourier syntheses	48
2.7.1	Trigonometric factors	48
2.7.2	Weighting of coefficients	48
2.7.3	First Fourier synthesis	49
2.7.4	Further syntheses	50

2.8	Refinement using isotropic temperature factors	52
2.8.1	Initial refinement	52
2.8.2	Extinction	53
2.8.3	Hydrogen atoms	53
2.8.4	Further refinement	53
2.8.5	The need for anisotropic temperature factors	54
2.8.6	Further computing facilities : The IBM 1620	55
2.9	Refinement using anisotropic temperature factors	56
2.9.1	Structure factors	56
2.9.2	Initial thermal parameters	56
2.9.3	First refinement	60
2.9.4	Hydrogen refinement	60
2.9.5	Choice of sodium f-curve	61
2.9.6	Extinction	62
2.9.7	Final refinement	62
2.10	Accuracy	67
2.10.1	Standard deviations of coordinates	67
2.10.2	Standard deviations of bond lengths and angles	67
2.10.3	Significance tests	67
2.10.4	The case for intensity measurement by methods other than eye estimation	68

2.11 Discussion of the structure	71
2.11.1 The molecular arrangement	71
2.11.2 The phenyl thiazolidine molecule	74
2.11.3 Thermal vibrations	84

CHAPTER 3 THE CRYSTAL AND MOLECULAR STRUCTURE OF A  
BENZIMIDAZOLE DERIVATIVE.

3.1 Introduction	91
3.2 The nature of the problem	93
3.2.1 Introduction	93
3.2.2 The chemical problem	93
3.3 Choice of compound	99
3.4 Properties of the benzimidazole derivative	102
3.4.1 Physical properties	102
3.4.2 Unit cell dimensions	102
3.5 Collection of intensity data	107
3.5.1 Selection of crystals	107
3.5.2 Measurement of intensities	107
3.5.3 Geometrical factors	108
3.5.4 Averaging and scaling	111
3.6 Determination of the heavy atom positions	113
3.6.1 Introduction	113
3.6.2 Harker sections	113
3.6.3 General line sections	117
3.7 Determination of the light atom positions	122

3.7.1	Structure factors	122
3.7.2	Fourier syntheses	122
3.8	Refinement	128
3.8.1	Initial refinement	128
3.8.2	Extinction	129
3.8.3	Final refinement	129
3.9	Accuracy	134
3.9.1	Standard deviation of coordinates	134
3.9.2	Standard deviation of bond lengths and angles	134
3.10	Discussion of the structure	135
3.10.1	Introduction	135
3.10.2	The molecular structure	135
3.10.3	The molecular arrangement	143

CHAPTER 4 THE REFINEMENT OF CRYSTAL STRUCTURES.

4.1	Methods of refinement	149
4.1.1	Least squares	149
4.1.2	Differential syntheses	154
4.1.2	Difference syntheses	160
4.2	Refinement expressions for monoclinic space groups	162
4.2.1	Coordinate refinement	162
4.2.2	Isotropic temperature factor refinement	165
4.2.3	Anisotropic temperature factor ref.	167

4.3	Refinement programs	170
4.3.1	General description	170
4.3.2	Structure factor part	171
4.3.3	Fourier part	174
4.3.4	Scaling	174
4.3.5	Weighting	175
4.3.6	Unobserved reflections	176
4.3.7	Times	177
APPENDIX 1.	Operation of the Solus power supply	179
APPENDIX 2.	Results of refinement of NaPTD using isotropic temperature factors	180
APPENDIX 3.	Computer programs	182
APPENDIX 4.	Observed and calculated structure factors for NaPTD	218
	Table, plate and figure indices	224
	References	226



### Summary

This thesis describes, in the main, the determination and refinement of two crystal structures.

The first structure, phenyl thiazolidine dione, was solved via a partial interpretation of the three dimensional Patterson function. The intensities of the diffracted spectra were measured more accurately than is usual, and the structure has been refined to give calculated structure amplitudes in close agreement with those observed. All the bond lengths are within normal limits and are interpreted in terms of a resonance structure.

The second crystal structure described is that of a bromo-benzimidazole derivative, and has two independent molecules in the asymmetric unit. The two heavy atoms were located by a combination of Harker and line sections through the three dimensional Patterson function; their successful location led to the determination of the remainder of the structure. Refinement of this structure has revealed that the two independent molecules are generally very similar, and that all bond lengths are normal.

Computer programs were written to facilitate the many numerical calculations; brief descriptions of selected programs are included.

Programs written for the purpose of structural

refinement were based on the method of "Differential Difference" Fourier syntheses. An outline is given of the theory underlying this method of refinement which is also compared with the more commonly used "Least Squares" technique.

A brief description is given of an X-ray power supply which was modified for the purposes of X-ray diffraction.

### Acknowledgments

I would like to thank my supervisors, Dr. S.G. Tomlin and Dr. E.H. Medlin, for their guidance and practical help.

During the formative stages of this work Mr. (now Dr.) G.E. Gurr gave considerable practical help for which I am most grateful. I would also like to thank Dr. C.J.E. Kempster, Dr. B. Dawson, Dr. J.W. Clark-Lewis and Mr. J. Edgar for helpful discussions.

The facilities of the Department of Physics were generously provided firstly by Professor L.G.H. Huxley, and later by Professor J.H. Carver.

Several people helped indirectly with the numerical calculations, in particular I would like to thank the staff of the University Computing Centre for their friendly cooperation. Dr. F.M. Lovell kindly supervised several computations on "SILLIAC" in Sydney.

Misses H. Barrow and M. Chapman helped with several of the diagrams; Mr. G. Tomlinson took the photographs.

I am grateful to the Australian Atomic Energy Commission for the award of a Studentship (1960-61), and to

Imperial Chemical Industries of Australia and New Zealand  
for the award of a Fellowship (1962-63).

## CHAPTER 1.



### EQUIPMENT AND EXPERIMENTAL TECHNIQUES

#### 1.1 X-ray generators.

Two power supplies were used for the investigations described in this thesis; the first had been built in this laboratory and will be called the "Medlin" supply, the second was a modified "Solus" medical X-ray set.

##### 1.1.1 Medlin power supply.

The power supply used for the work described in Chapter 2 was constructed by Dr. E.H. Medlin and used in conjunction with a Philips type 25293/62 self rectifying X-ray tube. A complete description is given by Medlin (1955) and Gurr (1961).

The supply, which was used for the work described in Chapter 2, was largely trouble free, but as time passed it became difficult to suppress discharges between the high tension tube lead and the surrounding earthed casing. This fault was later traced to a malfunction in the "Stabilac" voltage regulator which gave a very distorted wave form.

##### 1.1.2 Solus power supply.

Before the investigation described in Chapter 3 had commenced, the Broken Hill Mining Managers Association donated to the Physics Department a Solus medical X-ray set originally purchased in 1935. This supply, in addition

to having six times the power rating of the Medlin unit, had rectification of the H.T. voltage and was modified for the purposes of X-ray diffraction.

Additions included meters to measure the tube current and H.T. voltage directly, and relays to guard against excessive tube currents or failure of the flow of cooling water. Initially the supply was run without the H.T. condenser, however the maximum H.T. voltage available fell off under load from 45 K.V. to 27 K.V. for a tube current of 20 m.a.; with the condenser the voltage exceeded 40 K.V. for the same load.

Since the original diagram of the supply had been lost and a copy could not be obtained, that part of the circuitry relevant to the supply's present operation is shown in fig. 1.

Although the supply was run without voltage or current stabilisation, short term tube current fluctuations generally did not exceed  $\pm 2\%$  and were not thought serious while using photographic measuring techniques. Overnight mains voltage variation caused the tube current to increase by up to 25% and some form of regulation to suppress this would be a worthwhile addition to the supply.

The modified unit is shown in Plate 1. : after settling in it has given little trouble and has, on occasion, been run continuously for more than a fortnight. Operation of the generator is described in Appendix 1.



PLATE 1- SOLUS POWER SUPPLY

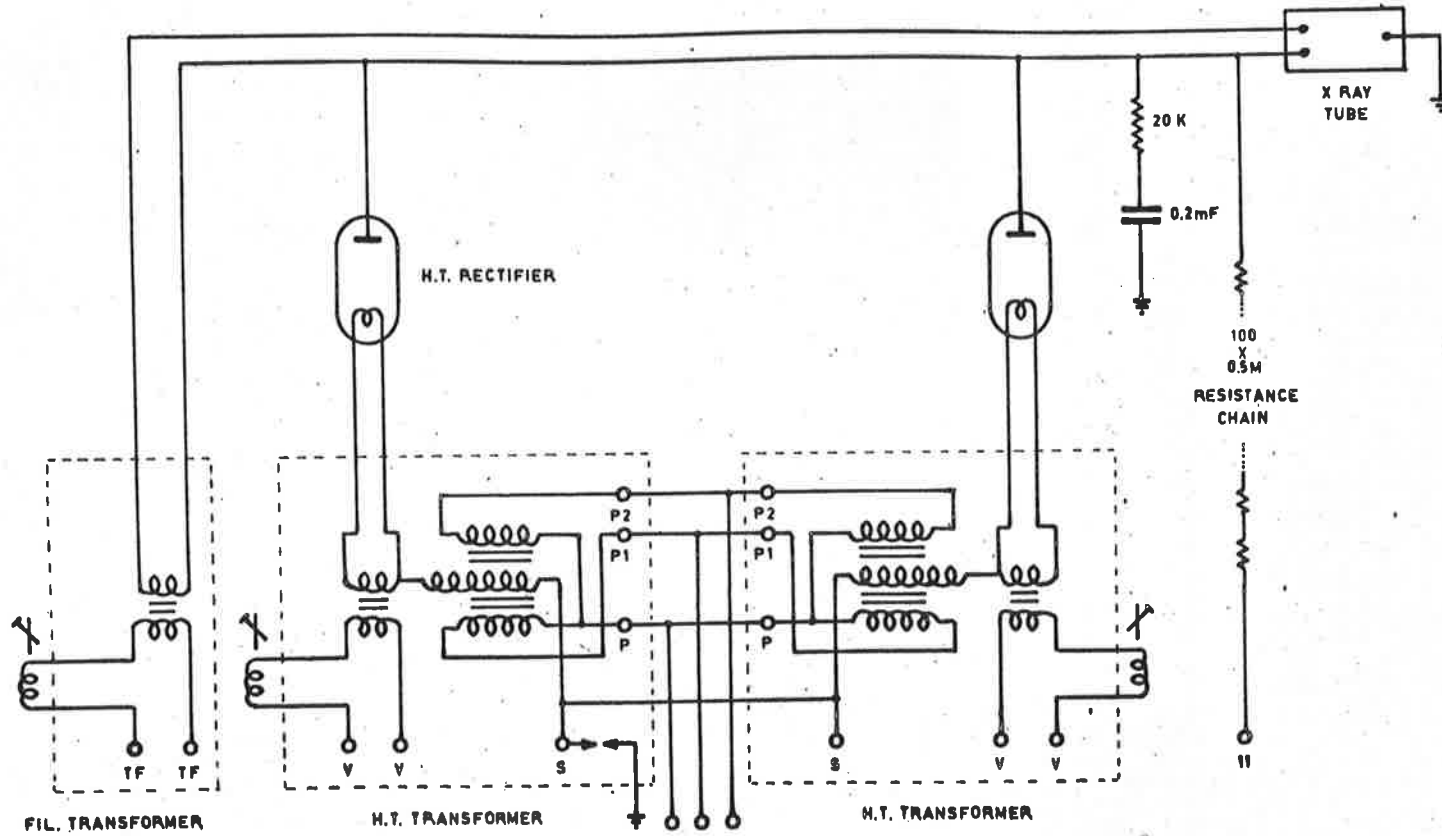


Fig. 1a. High tension circuit.

Fig. 1. Solus power supply.



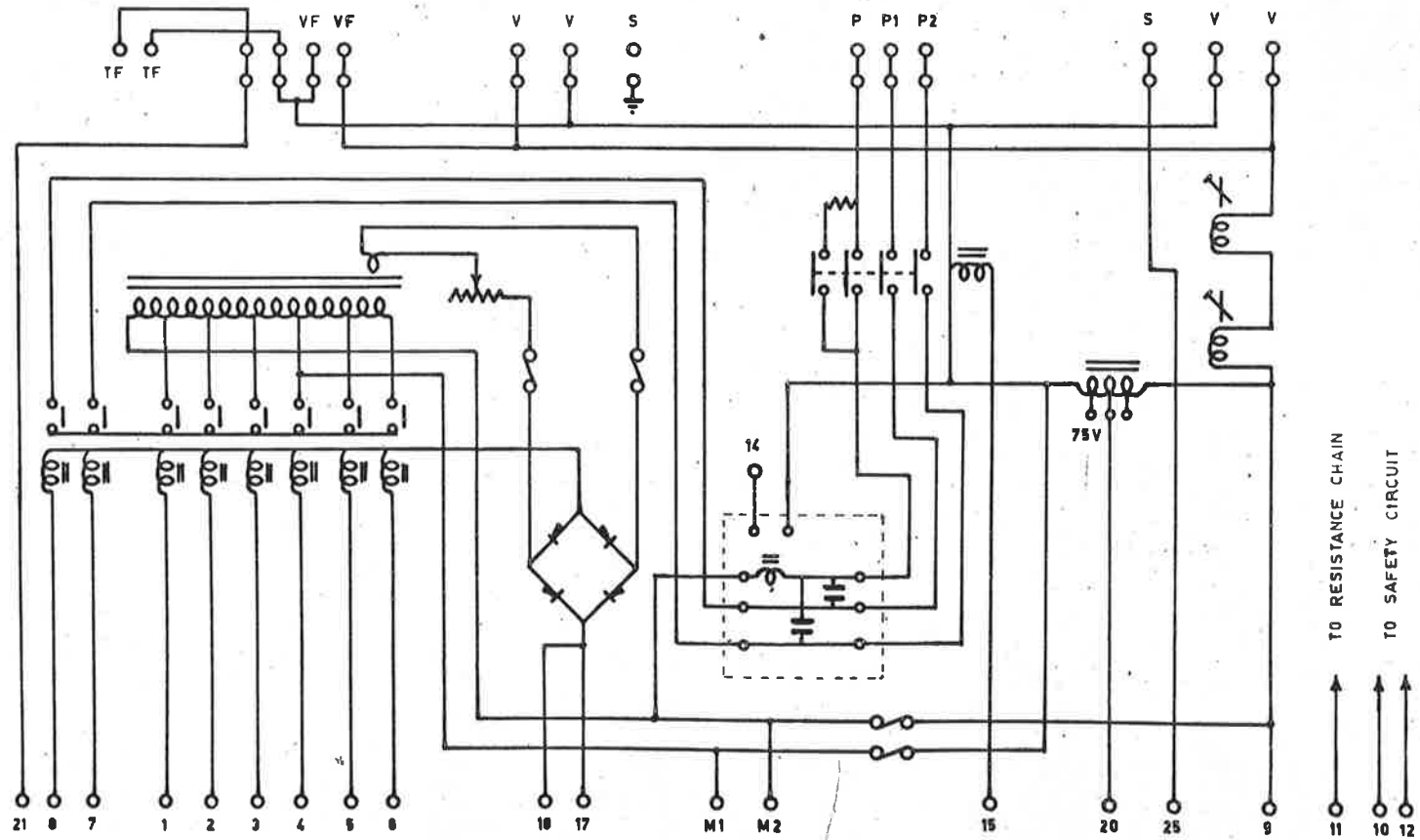


Fig. 1b. Primary circuit.

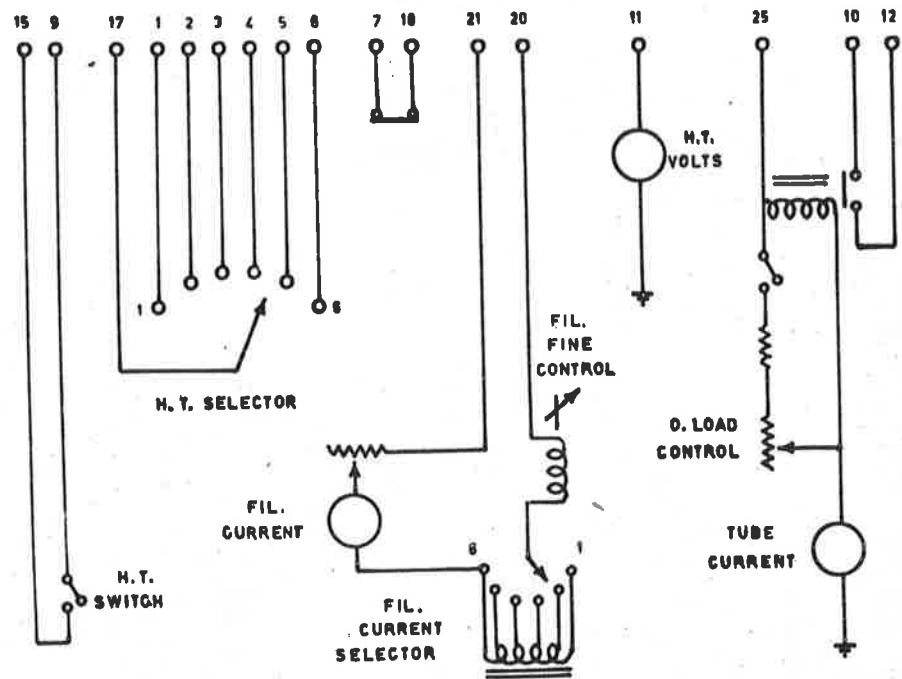


Fig. 1c. Control circuit.

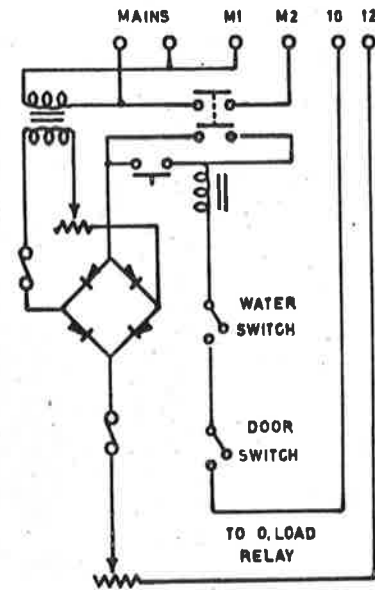


Fig. 1d. "Safety" circuit.

## 1.2 Measurement of intensities.

Diffracted spectra were recorded on Ilford Blue Label "Industrial G" X-ray film using either a Unicam S25 rotation, or S35 Weissenberg camera. Development was with ID42 for 10 min. at 68°F.

### 1.2.1 Integrated intensities.

On occasion a two dimensional integrating attachment designed by Dr. Medlin for the Weissenberg camera was used in conjunction with a Zeiss microphotometer to measure intensities more accurately. When integrating, the length of traverse was not less than the corresponding overall dimension of the largest reflection, and care was taken to avoid errors in background intensity due either to white radiation from neighbouring reflections on the same lattice row, or to exhaustion of the developer in the vicinity of strong reflections. The X-ray intensities were regarded as directly proportional to the measured optical densities for densities up to 1.2, a linear range given by Acta Cryst., 9, 520, and also confirmed in this laboratory by Gurr (1961).

### 1.2.2 Eye estimated intensities.

For those intensities estimated by eye, standard intensity strips were made by allowing a prominent reflection of moderate Bragg angle to pass through its reflection position an increasing number of times, the film being translated a few millimetres between each exposure.

### 1.2.3 Film factors.

The "film factor" which defines the attenuation in the X-ray beam as it passes from one film to the next in a film pack must be known if intensities of reflections measured on differing films of the pack are to be put on a common scale. Since a reflection consists of monochromatic radiation it is expected that within one film pack the film factors will be constant. Furthermore, knowing  $R(0)$  the film factor for radiation incident normal to the film, it should be possible to predict  $R(\theta)$  the film factor for radiation incident at an angle  $\theta$  from normal.

From geometrical considerations we expect \*

$$\log R(0) = \cos\theta \cdot \log R(\theta) \quad (1.1)$$

To verify this relation  $R(\theta)$  was measured for several layers by averaging the individual integrated intensity ratios of pairs of reflections whose density was less than 1.1 and measurable on adjacent films. Within any film pack  $R(\theta)$  did not vary by more than 4% from film to film, and the constancy of  $\cos\theta \cdot \log R(\theta)$  is illustrated below.

<u>Layer</u>	<u><math>\theta</math></u>	<u><math>R(\theta)</math></u>	<u><math>\cos\theta \cdot \log R(\theta)</math></u>
h01	0	3.05	.484
h11	6°33'	3.11	.490
h21	13°11'	3.20	.492
h31	20°0'	3.34	.492
h41	27°8'	3.52	.487

Film factors used in Chapter 3 were derived from this table which was constructed from those measured and used in the work described in Chapter 2.

- - - - -

- \* Since writing, verification of (1.1) has been seen in a note by Grenville-Wells (1955); also Rossmann (1956) has suggested a modification to include photochemical absorption effects.

CHAPTER 2.THE CRYSTAL AND MOLECULAR STRUCTURE OF THE SODIUM  
SALT OF 5-PHENYL-THIAZOLIDINE-2:4-DIONE.2.1 Introduction.

At the commencement of this investigation a compound was sought that was of biological interest and whose structure determination would be amenable to the two dimensional methods in use in this Department at that time. Dr. Medlin suggested the sodium salt of phenyl thiazolidine dione which had been shown by Shulman (1957) to have potential use in preventing epileptic seizures.

A search of the literature revealed that this compound had not been investigated by X-ray methods and that furthermore the 5-membered thiazolidine ring had occurred in only one X-ray investigation, that being the analysis of the crystal structure of penicillin (Crowfoot et.al., 1949). In penicillin the shape of the thiazolidine ring is undoubtedly influenced by the  $\beta$ -lactam ring, part of which is common with the thiazolidine ring. An investigation of the crystal structure of phenyl thiazolidine dione was therefore desirable not only because of its pharmacological interest but also as an independent determination of the dimensions of the unstrained thiazolidine ring.

Although the contribution of the sulphur scattering

relative to that of the rest of the molecule would be somewhat less than that generally recommended for a successful structure determination (Lipson and Cochran, 1957, p.207) it was decided to proceed with this compound. (Since this work was commenced the crystal structures of rhodanine (van der Helm, Lessor and Merritt, 1962), merocyanine (Germain, Piret and Van Meerssche, 1962) and vitamin B<sub>1</sub> (Kraut and Reed, 1962) have been published; these compounds all contain the thiazolidine ring but with widely different substituents in each case.)

Two Patterson projections were misinterpreted and the "heavy atom" wrongly placed. After unsuccessful attempts to determine the remainder of the structure, generalized Patterson projections revealed the error in the sulphur position. By this time improved computing facilities had become available and these made it possible to overcome the limitations of projections by using three dimensional syntheses.

This chapter will in general be devoted to the successful solution and refinement in three dimensions, although a brief resumé of the unsuccessful attempt using projections will be included.

## 2.2 Properties of 5-phenyl-thiazolidine-2:4-dione.

### 2.2.1 Physical properties.

A sample of the sodium salt of phenyl thiazolidine dione (hereafter NaPTD) was donated by Nicholas (Aust.) Pty. Ltd. This appeared as colourless microscopic flakes which were insoluble in ethanol and acetone, slightly soluble in methanol, but very soluble in water.

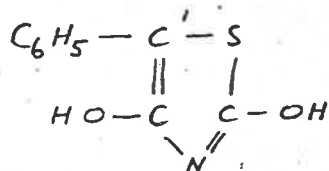
Crystals were grown from water, the saturated solution being kept in a stoppered container in a constant temperature room for several weeks. The crystals always occurred as thin irregular plates formed parallel to (001) and often twinned on this plane. Cleavage parallel to (001) was most marked, while the crystal plates could also be split parallel to [010] in approximately the (100) plane. Other attempts to cleave or cut the crystal plates invariably resulted in multiple cleavage parallel to (001).

Additional physical properties are summarised in Table 2.

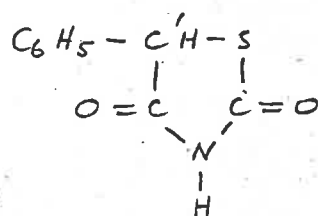
### 2.2.2 Chemical properties.

The chemical properties of NaPTD have been reported by Davies, MacLaren and Wilhemson (1950). Shulman (1957) points out that PTD can be written in the tautomeric forms I and II.





PTD (I)



PTD (II)

2:4 Dihydroxy-5-phenylthiazole      5-Phenylthiazolidine-  
2:4-dione

An X-ray structure determination would readily distinguish between the two, for even if the carbon-oxygen bond lengths were not sufficient evidence, the tetrahedral or planar bonding of C' would be quite conclusive.

Microanalysis of hand-picked crystals by the Organic Micro-analytical Laboratory of the C.S.I.R.O. confirmed the chemical composition  $\text{C}_9\text{H}_6\text{NO}_2\text{SNa}$  as shown below.

<u>Element</u>	<u>% Observed</u>	<u>% Calculated</u>
C	50.60	50.23
H	3.01	2.79
N	6.43	6.51
O	15.9	14.87
S	12.58	14.90
Na	10.6 *	10.69

\* Calculated from sulphate ash.

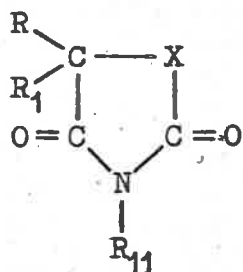
### 2.2.3 Pharmacological properties.

When written in its keto-tautomeric form, (i.e. as PTD (II) above), PTD has a close structural similarity to many of the antiepileptiform drugs in current use. This may

TABLE 1.

A structural comparison between PTD and other common  
antiepileptiform drugs.

General formula



<u>Drug</u>	<u>R</u>	<u>R<sub>1</sub></u>	<u>R<sub>11</sub></u>	<u>X</u>
PTD.	C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	H	H	S
Phenobarbitone	C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	C <sub>2</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	H	NH-CO
Dilantin	C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	H	NH
Mesantoin	C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	C <sub>2</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	CH <sub>3</sub>	NH
Epidon	C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	C <sub>6</sub> H <sub>5</sub>	H	O

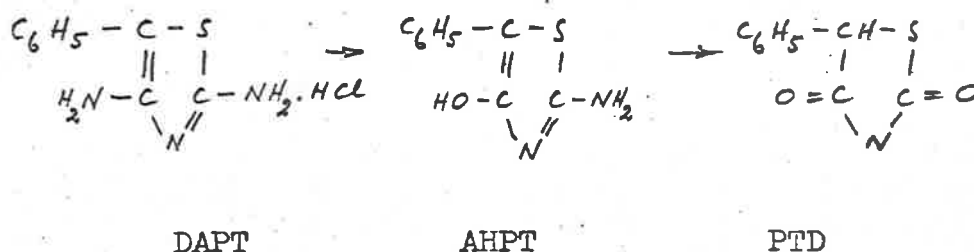
be seen in Table 1. taken from Shulman (1957).

Shulman experimentally demonstrates the following properties of PTD.

- a. PTD produces narcosis in mice which is reversed by the barbiturate antagonist Bemegrade ( $\beta$ -methyl- $\beta$ -ethyl glutarimide). It also promotes the hypnotic action of phenobarbitone sodium in mice.
- b. PTD protects mice against the convulsant action of Leptazol. (This property and a structural similarity to many of the commonly employed antiepileptiform drugs suggests that this and related substances may merit investigation in the treatment of epileptiform seizures.)
- c. PTD antagonizes the respiratory stimulant and convulsive properties of its parent substance 2:4-diamino-5-phenylthiazole hydrochloride (DAPT), (shown below) in mice. This is followed by an increased depth of narcosis, and an increased incidence and rapidity of death.

The result c. is taken as indicating that DAPT may be metabolized to PTD during the process of antagonism. Shulman also suggests that this conversion may proceed through the intermediate substance 2-amino-4-hydroxy-5-phenylthiazole (AHPT), which itself exhibits weak hypnotic properties and potentiates the hypnotic action of PTD and phenobarbitone.

The suggested method of conversion is shown below.



#### 2.2.4 Space group and unit cell.

Zero, first and second layer Weissenberg photographs taken about the a and b axes showed the unit cell to be monoclinic, of approximate dimensions

$$a = 9.54 \text{ \AA}$$

$$b = 6.76 \text{ \AA}$$

$$c = 14.7 \text{ \AA}$$

$$\beta = 101^\circ$$

A molecular weight of 215.1 a.m.u. and a measured density of  $1.53 \text{ gm/cm}^3$  indicated 4 molecules in general positions in the unit cell. The systematic absences - h0l for h odd, and 0k0 for k odd - gave the space group unequivocally as  $P2_1/a$ .

The cell dimensions were later determined more accurately by the extrapolation method of Farquhar and Lipson (1946). There were several reasons why the precision attained in their example was not achieved in this determination.

- a. Organic crystals exhibit greater thermal vibrations than inorganic; therefore there are fewer suffic-

iently intense high angle reflections.

- b. Copper radiation only was used. This limits the number of reflections in the high  $\sin\theta$  range and therefore forces a choice of reflections with less favourable indices.
- c. For reasons which will be discussed later, good crystals could only be obtained suitable for rotation about the monoclinic axis. Reflections of the type (h0l) were therefore used to determine a, c and  $\beta$ . Use of these reflections has the inherent disadvantage that unless (h00) type reflections only can be used the value of a, for example, is influenced by errors in the values of c and  $\cos\beta$ . This can in theory be overcome by using a cyclic process to improve the accuracy of each parameter in turn, however in this case after three cycles the parameters began to oscillate rather than to converge to definite limiting values.
- d. Not all reflections used were recorded on both sides of the " $\sin\theta = 1$ " position on the film. At least two doublets were recorded symmetrically in the conventional way and then the " $\sin\theta = 1$ " position taken as the average value obtained from these four reflection pairs. The positions of other reflections only recorded once on the film were then

measured relative to this point. Since the four independent determinations of the " $\sin\theta = 1$ " position always agreed within the experimental limit of measurement of position, any errors introduced are probably not more than those arising from positional uncertainties.

The crystal used to determine  $a$ ,  $c$  and  $\beta$  measured .08 x .05 mm. in cross section;  $b$  was found using Okl spectra from a crystal of approximate cross section  $b = 0.08$  mm. and  $c = 0.4$  mm. used "edge on".

The specially adapted camera described by Farquhar and Lipson (1946) was not available; instead, a hole for the collimator was cut in the film which was then loaded "back to front" in the Unicam S25 oscillation camera.

Figures 2a to 2d illustrate the final results which are summarised in Table 2.

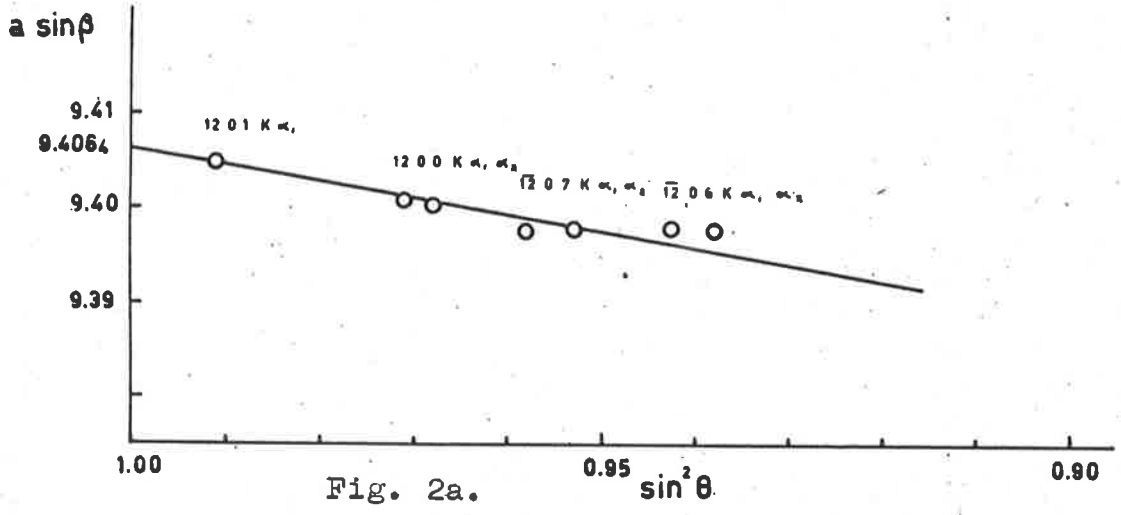


Fig. 2a.

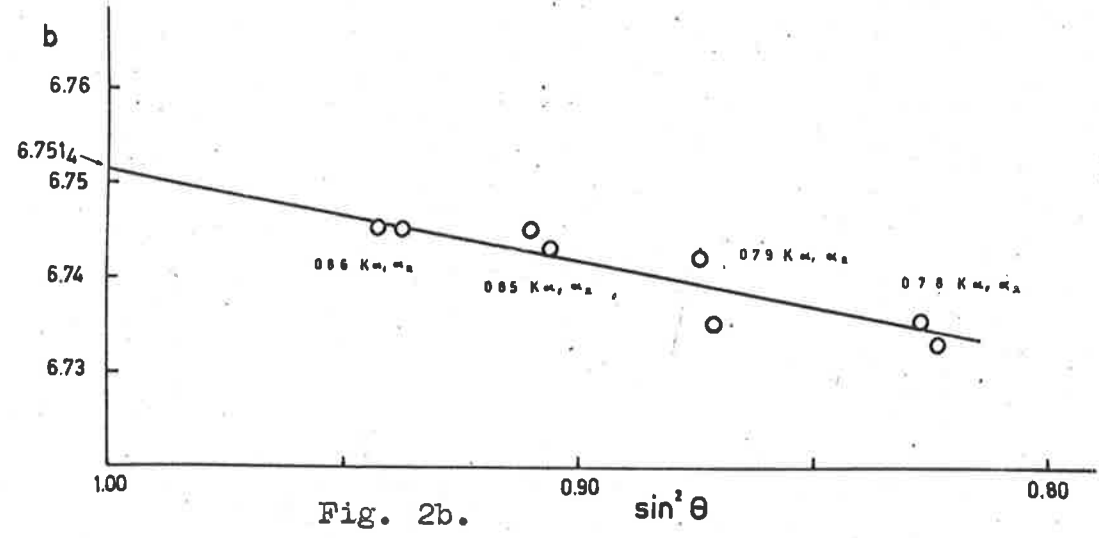


Fig. 2b.

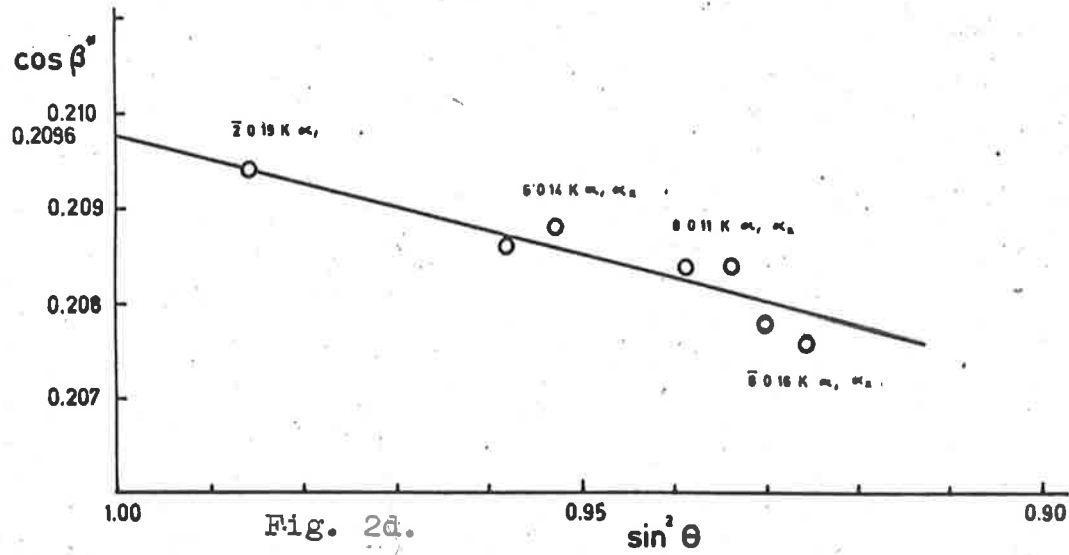
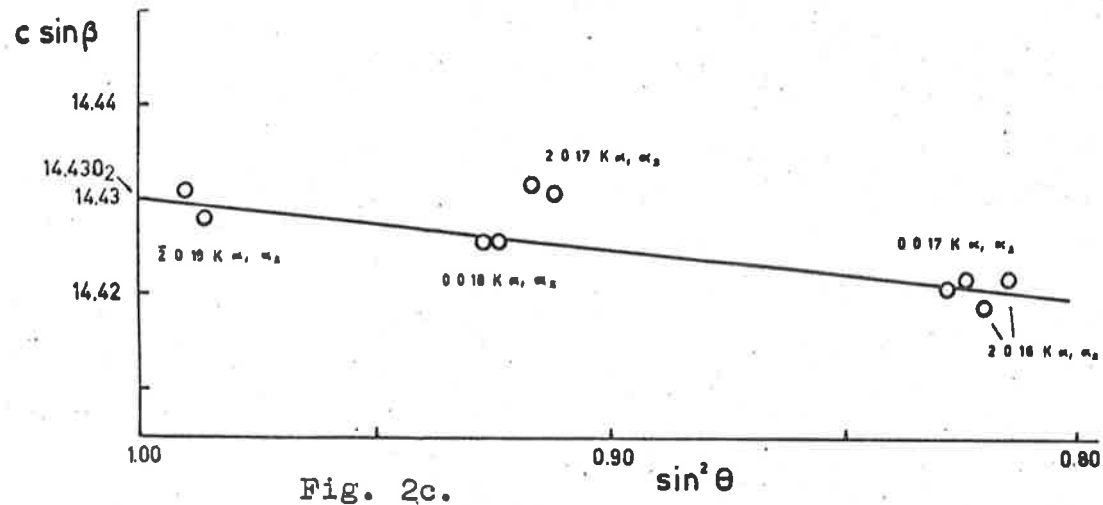


Fig. 2. Determination of unit cell parameters for NaPTD.



TABLE 2.

Physical and crystallographic properties of NaPTD.Space Group  $P2_1/a$ 

$a \cdot \sin\beta = 9.4064 \pm 0.0012 \text{ \AA}^*$	$a = 9.620 \pm 0.002 \text{ \AA}$
$b = 6.7514 \pm 0.0019 \text{ \AA}$	$b = 6.751 \pm 0.002 \text{ \AA}$
$c \cdot \sin\beta = 14.4302 \pm 0.0021 \text{ \AA}$	$c = 14.758 \pm 0.003 \text{ \AA}$
$\cos\beta = -0.20967 \pm 0.00021$	$\beta = 102^\circ 6.2' \pm 0.8'$
$\sin\beta = 0.97777 \pm 0.00004$	

Unit cell volume :  $937.3 \text{ \AA}^3$ Observed density (by flotation) :  $1.53 \text{ gm/cm}^3$ Calc. density (4 molecules/unit cell) :  $1.537 \text{ gm/cm}^3$ Melting point :  $306^\circ\text{C}$  (decomp.)Absorption coefficient  $\mu(\text{CuK}\alpha)$  :  $31.5 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ Assumed wavelengths :  $\lambda(\text{CuK}\alpha_1) = 1.54051 \text{ \AA}$  $\lambda(\text{CuK}\alpha_2) = 1.54433 \text{ \AA}$ 

\* The uncertainties given equal the calculated standard deviations.

## 2.3 Collection of intensity data.

### 2.3.1 Selection of crystals.

Some of the difficulties experienced in obtaining good crystals have been mentioned previously. Although the plate-like crystals could be split fairly readily parallel to  $b$ , few of them were of sufficient thickness to give a reasonably uniform cross section suitable for  $b$  axis rotation. One batch of crystals grown over several months contained an exceptionally large plate about 1.5 mm. square and of thickness up to 0.13 mm. This plate which proved to be free from twinning provided all the crystals used for subsequent intensity and unit cell determinations.

The crystal selected for rotation about the  $b$  axis measured 0.08 x 1.5 x 0.05 mm. For  $\text{CuK}\alpha$  radiation  $\mu = 31.5$  giving maximum and minimum absorption of 24% and 15%. It was thought that the error in intensity of any reflection due to neglecting absorption would not be greater than the difference between maximum and minimum absorption, i.e. 9%. As this would result in a maximum error in  $F_0$  of only 4.5%, absorption corrections were not thought necessary.

Since all attempts to cut crystals suitable for rotation about the  $a$  axis resulted in plastic-like deformations it was decided to collect all accurate intensities from the  $b$  axis crystal, and to use  $a$  axis data only to bring these intensities to a common scale. As this scaling might not be accurate the

individual scaling factors for each layer of constant  $k$  would be treated as independent variables in any subsequent refinement.

The crystal used for a axis rotation measured  $1.0 \times 0.13 \times 0.13$  mm., implying 44% maximum and 34% minimum absorption for  $\text{CuK}\alpha$  radiation. Although the absorption was considerable, no correction was made as the crystal was not used to obtain accurate intensities.

### 2.3.2. Measurement of intensities.

Diffracted spectra were recorded for the layers  $h0l$  to  $h5l$  and  $0kl$  using a combination of two exposures each of about 100 hours for each layer.

For the first exposure the integrating attachment was used and by using a pack of four films even the most intense reflections fell within the linear density - intensity region on at most the fourth film. (The (001) reflection was just outside the linear range but was also unreliable as it appeared to be partly reduced by the beam trap.) Those integrated reflections of sufficient intensity were then measured using the micro-photometer.

From the second exposure which was not integrated many of those reflections too weak to be photometered were measured by visual comparison with a standard intensity strip. Intensities measurable by both methods gave the necessary correlation factor.

For non-zero layers integration makes the correction of Phillips (1954) for spot extension and contraction unnecessary; neither was this factor used for those spots estimated by eye, for they are generally of high Bragg angle where the correction becomes negligible.

An attempt was made to allow subjectively for the  $K\alpha_1$ - $K\alpha_2$  splitting; where the splitting was complete the  $K\alpha_1$  component alone was measured and multiplied by 1.5.

Within the limiting sphere for copper radiation there were 2107 independent reflections. Of the 1743 theoretically observable in the layers h0l through h5l, 1137 were observed to have non-zero intensity and approximately half of these had sufficient intensity to be photometered.

### 2.3.3 Accuracy.

All intensities were taken as the average of at least two measurements made at different times; if the two measurements appeared to differ significantly they were repeated until consistent values were obtained.

Although the difference between repeated density measurements consistently had an R.M.S. value of only 2.1%, the probable errors in intensity are greater than this might seem to imply. A sample of pairs of reflections whose intensities were equal by Friedel's law, but not necessarily with equal absorption, gave an R.M.S. intensity difference of 6% which is a better indication of the accuracy of the photometered

intensities.

Intensities estimated by eye are generally thought accurate within 10%.

#### 2.3.4 Geometrical factors.

Graphical calculation of the Lorentz and polarization factors for the h0l, h1l, h2l and Okl data is described in 2.4.3 and 2.4.5. Correction factors for the remainder of the data were evaluated using the I.B.M. 7090 computer described in 2.4.7.

#### 2.3.5 Scaling.

After the Okl data had been used to bring ~~the~~ six layers of b axis data to an approximately common scale, the method of Wilson (1942) was used to put this scaling on an absolute basis. The resultant plot shown in figure 3. gave an overall temperature exponent  $2B = 6.8$ .

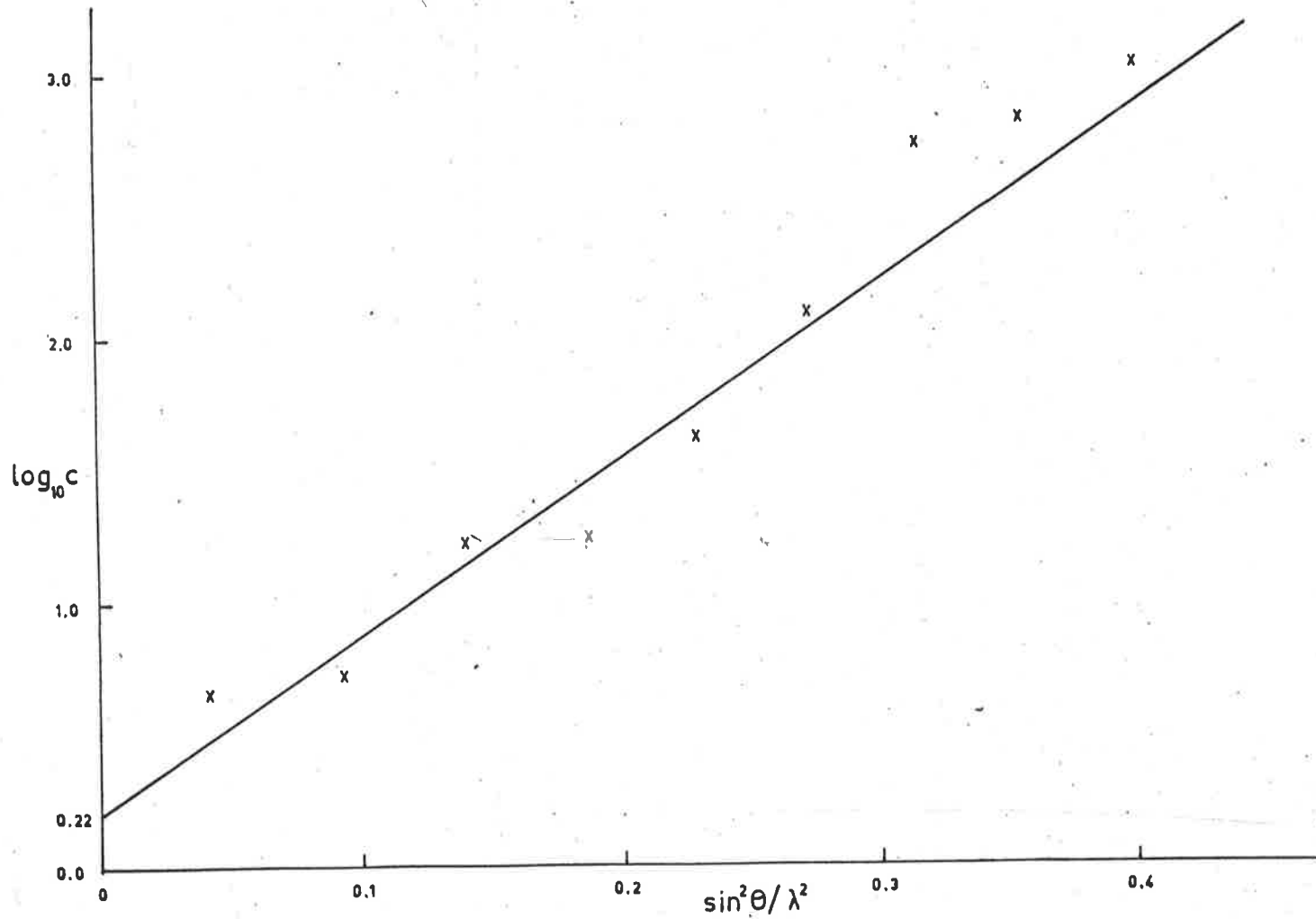


Fig. 3. Absolute scaling of NaPTD data.

## 2.4 An attempt to solve the structure in projection.

### 2.4.1 Introduction.

This section is meant only to be a summary - Detail will be given only where the technique in question does not arise in the three dimensional approach. E.g. discussion on the use of generalized projections will be included here, whereas that on the weighting system of Woolfson will be deferred.

### 2.4.2 Preliminary.

From preliminary considerations two reasons favoured concentration on the (h0l) projection.

- a. The b axis length of 6.7 Å was shortest and therefore suggested least overlap.
- b. Because of the crystal habit, (h0l) data could be gathered most readily, completely and accurately.

With these considerations in mind, (h0l) data were collected by a combination of integrated and non integrated exposures as described in 2.3.2.

Rather than relying entirely on one projection to determine the sulphur position, additional Okl data were gathered from a somewhat imperfect crystal by using eye estimation of intensities; however few spectra with  $\sin\theta > 0.65$  were observed.

### 2.4.3 Geometrical factors.

For each h0l and Okl reciprocal lattice point the values

of  $\sin\theta$  and the various atomic scattering factors were obtained by using the graphical method of Cochran (1948). Knowing  $\sin\theta$ , the Lorentz and polarization factors were then found from the International Tables for X-ray Crystallography (Vol. 11 p.268) and applied to the observed intensities.

#### 2.4.4 Patterson projections.

If we suppose an atom (say sulphur) to be placed at  $(x_1, y_1, z_1)$ , then the vector interactions between this atom and the other symmetry related sulphur atoms within the  $P2_1/a$  unit cell can be predicted. Projecting onto the  $(y, z)$  plane, we expect vector peaks at  $(\frac{1}{2}, 2z_1)$ ,  $(\frac{1}{2} \pm 2y_1, 0)$  and  $(\pm 2y_1, 2z_1)$ . Projecting onto  $(x, z)$ , only one peak at  $(2x_1, 2z_1)$  is expected.

A search for the heavy atom position can therefore be made by inspecting the  $(0, y, z)$  and  $(x, 0, z)$  Patterson projections for a set of four peaks related in the manner suggested above. Following this procedure, four plausible peaks were chosen from the two (non sharpened) Patterson projections, and these are shown in fig.4.

Although the  $x$  and  $z$  sulphur atom coordinates derived from these peaks subsequently proved to be in error, it is interesting to note that even in retrospect the choice of the "wrong" peaks seems to be completely justified by the evidence available - yet another reminder of the possible



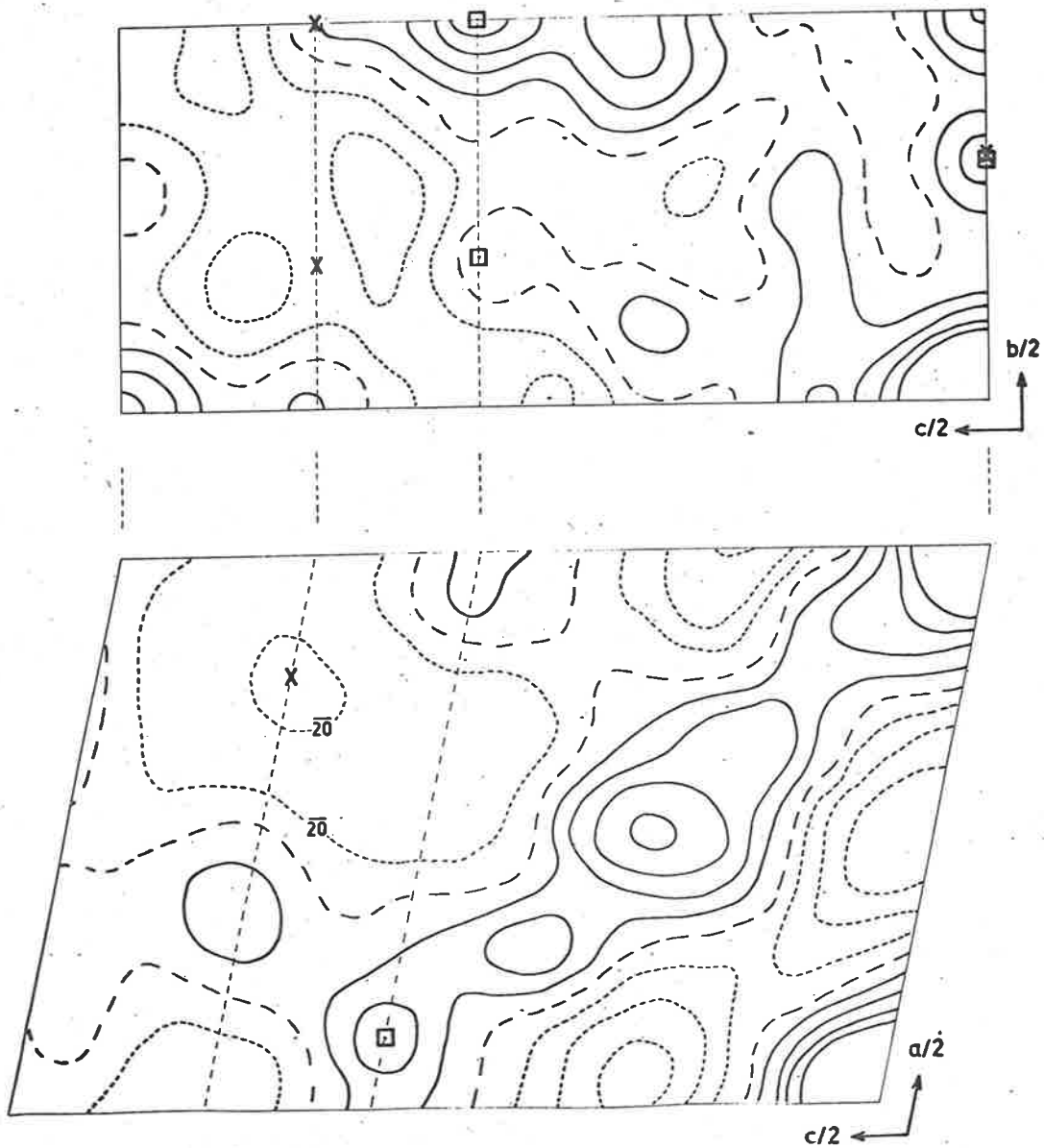


Fig. 4. Okl and h0l Patterson projections.

(Note: In the Okl synthesis, the direction of projection is parallel to "a", but the projection is onto the plane defined by (b,c) rather than (b,  $c \sin \beta$ ) as is usual.)

- : Supposed sulphur-sulphur vector positions
- X : True sulphur-sulphur vector positions

danger in an "obvious" interpretation!

#### 2.4.5 Fourier projections:

Having placed the sulphur atom, structure factors were calculated for the  $h0l$  and  $0kl$  zones. The reliability factor  $R$  had the respective values of 0.56 and 0.49 for the  $h0l$  and  $0kl$  zones; the summation was here taken over those structure amplitudes observed as non zero.

After weighting the observed structure amplitudes according to the scheme of Woolfson (1956), and using phases based on those of the heavy atom, the first two Fourier projections were calculated. From these an attempt was made to recognize further portions of the structure. After five further projections down  $b$ , (and as many difference syntheses) the sodium atom plus thiazole ring were "placed", and  $R$  reduced to 0.31, but nothing resembling the remainder of the structure could be seen.

Since the impasse which had been reached indicated major errors in the proposed atomic positions, attention was redirected toward the evidence leading to the original determination of the heavy atom position. It was now realized that the limitations of the  $0kl$  data as mentioned in 2.4.2 had probably resulted in a vector distribution arising from the gross molecular structure rather than individual atoms. Providing that a reasonable proportion

of high order spectra were observable, this defect could be partly remedied by sharpening the coefficients to emphasise the atom - atom interactions.

Rather than persevering with the poor quality Okl data it was decided to collect higher layer b axis data which would enable the use of generalized projections to confirm or disprove the proposed sulphur position. Accurate h1l and h2l data were therefore collected and the Lorentz-polarization factors found by the graphical method of Cochran (1948).

#### 2.4.6 Generalized projections.

A method of extracting information from non zero layers of the weighted reciprocal lattice by "generalized projections" has been given by Cochran and Dyer (1952). Although their discussion relates to generalized projections of the electron density they point out that generalized Patterson projections may be useful in special circumstances (e.g. Dyer, 1951).

Corresponding to the Patterson density (Patterson, 1935)

$$P(x,y,z) = \frac{1}{V_c} \sum \sum \sum |F(h,k,l)|^2 \exp[2\pi i(hx+ky+lz)] \quad (2.1)$$

the Kth generalized projection of this distribution on a plane perpendicular to the b axis is defined as

$$P_K(x,z) = b \int_0^1 P(x,y,z) \exp(2\pi iKy) dy \quad (2.2)$$

K is here considered only as a positive integer, however the subsequent discussion will show that the right hand side of (2.2) can be expressed as a two dimensional summation over the structure amplitudes  $F(h,K,l)$  where K is constant.

From (2.1), and the fact that

$$\int_0^1 \exp[2\pi i(K-k)y] dy = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } k = K \\ 0 & \text{if } k \neq K \end{cases} \quad (2.3)$$

we obtain

$$P_K(x,z) = \frac{1}{A} \sum_{hl} |F(h,K,l)|^2 \exp[-2\pi i(hx+lz)] \quad (2.4)$$

Collecting the coefficients in pairs,  $hKl$  and  $\bar{h}K\bar{l}$

$$P_K(x,z) = \frac{2}{A} \sum_{hl} |F(h,K,l)|^2 \exp[-2\pi i(hx+lz)] + |F(\bar{h},K,\bar{l})|^2 \exp[2\pi i(hx+lz)] \quad (2.5)$$

For the space group  $P2_1/a$  which has a two fold axis parallel to  $b$ ,  $F(h,K,l) = F(\bar{h},K,\bar{l})$ , so

$$P_K(x,z) = \frac{1}{A} \sum_{hl} |F(h,K,l)|^2 \cos 2\pi(hx+lz) \quad (2.6)$$

Since  $P_K(x,z)$  and  $P(x,y,z)$  are both real, (2.2)

becomes

$$P_K(x,z) = b \int_0^1 P(x,y,z) \cos(2\pi Ky) dy \quad (2.7)$$

From (2.7) the physical interpretation of the  $K^{\text{th}}$  generalized Patterson projection of  $P(x,y,z)$  on (010) can be seen. For K not too large (e.g.  $K=1,2,3$ ), the value of  $\cos(2\pi Ky)$  will not change rapidly as a function of  $y$ .

Therefore, to a first approximation, we can say that if in (2.7) we are integrating along a line passing through a peak of the Patterson function, then the contribution of this peak to the integral will be approximately proportional to the product of the peak value of  $P(x,y,z)$  and the value of  $\cos 2\pi Ky$  at this peak position. Hence if a Patterson peak arises from atoms at  $(x_i, y_i, z_i)$  and  $(x_j, y_j, z_j)$ , then this peak appears in the projection  $P_K(x,z)$  at  $(x_i - x_j, z_i - z_j)$ , but its magnitude is multiplied by the factor  $\cos 2\pi(y_i - y_j)$ .

In particular, for atoms related by a screw axis parallel to  $b$ ,  $y_i - y_j = \frac{1}{2}$ , and they therefore give rise to peaks in the generalized projections of heights shown below,  $Z_0$  being the height of the unmodified peak.

<u>Projection.</u>	<u>Peak Height</u>
h01	$Z_0 \cos(2\pi \cdot 0 \cdot \frac{1}{2}) = Z_0$
h11	$Z_0 \cos(2\pi \cdot 1 \cdot \frac{1}{2}) = -Z_0$
h21	$Z_0 \cos(2\pi \cdot 2 \cdot \frac{1}{2}) = Z_0$

Since each peak has the same  $x$  and  $z$  coordinates, a search can be made for heavy atom - heavy atom peaks by superimposing successive generalized projections drawn on transparent sheets and noting peaks of approximately equal numerical magnitude but oscillating sign.

For numerical calculation (2.6) can be further simplified (for the space group  $P2_1/a$ ) to

$$\begin{aligned}
P_K(x,z) = \frac{2}{A} \{ & \sum_{h=1}^{\infty} |F(h,K,0)|^2 \cos 2\pi hx + \sum_{l=1}^{\infty} |F(0,K,l)|^2 \cos 2\pi lz \\
& + \sum_{h,l=1}^{\infty} [ |F|^2 + |\bar{F}|^2 ] \cos 2\pi hx \cos 2\pi lz \\
& - [ |F|^2 - |\bar{F}|^2 ] \sin 2\pi hx \sin 2\pi lz \} \quad (2.8)
\end{aligned}$$

where  $F = F(h,K,l)$  and  $\bar{F} = F(\bar{h},K,l)$ .

Before calculation the coefficients were "sharpened" in a manner similar to that of Patterson (1935). (The sharpening function used is discussed more fully in section 2.5.1).

The origin peak of the h0l sharpened Patterson projection (which had not heretofore been calculated) was removed by the method of Lipson and Cochran (1957, p.174).

Inspection of the h0l, h1l and h2l Patterson syntheses shown in figs. 5,6 and 7 not only confirmed the suspected misinterpretation of the original Patterson syntheses but strongly indicated the true sulphur - sulphur interactions.

Now that the presumably correct heavy atom position had been determined a second attempt to locate the remainder of the structure in projection could have been initiated; however better computational aids had become available and it was decided to extend the structure investigation into a three dimensional analysis.

It may be noted that although this new sulphur position subsequently proved to be the correct one, a successful interpretation of further (010) projections may have been

(Note: In this and all other projections the positive contours are drawn unbroken, zero drawn as long dashes and negative drawn as short dashes. Unless stated otherwise, the contours are drawn at arbitrary equal intervals.)

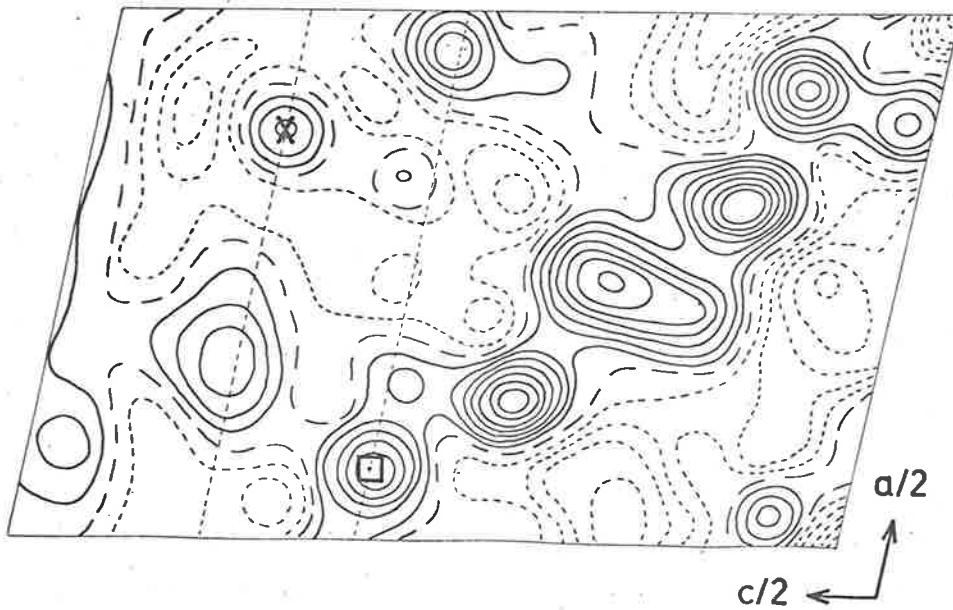


Fig. 5. h01 Sharpened Patterson projection.

- : Supposed S-S vector position
- X : True S-S vector position

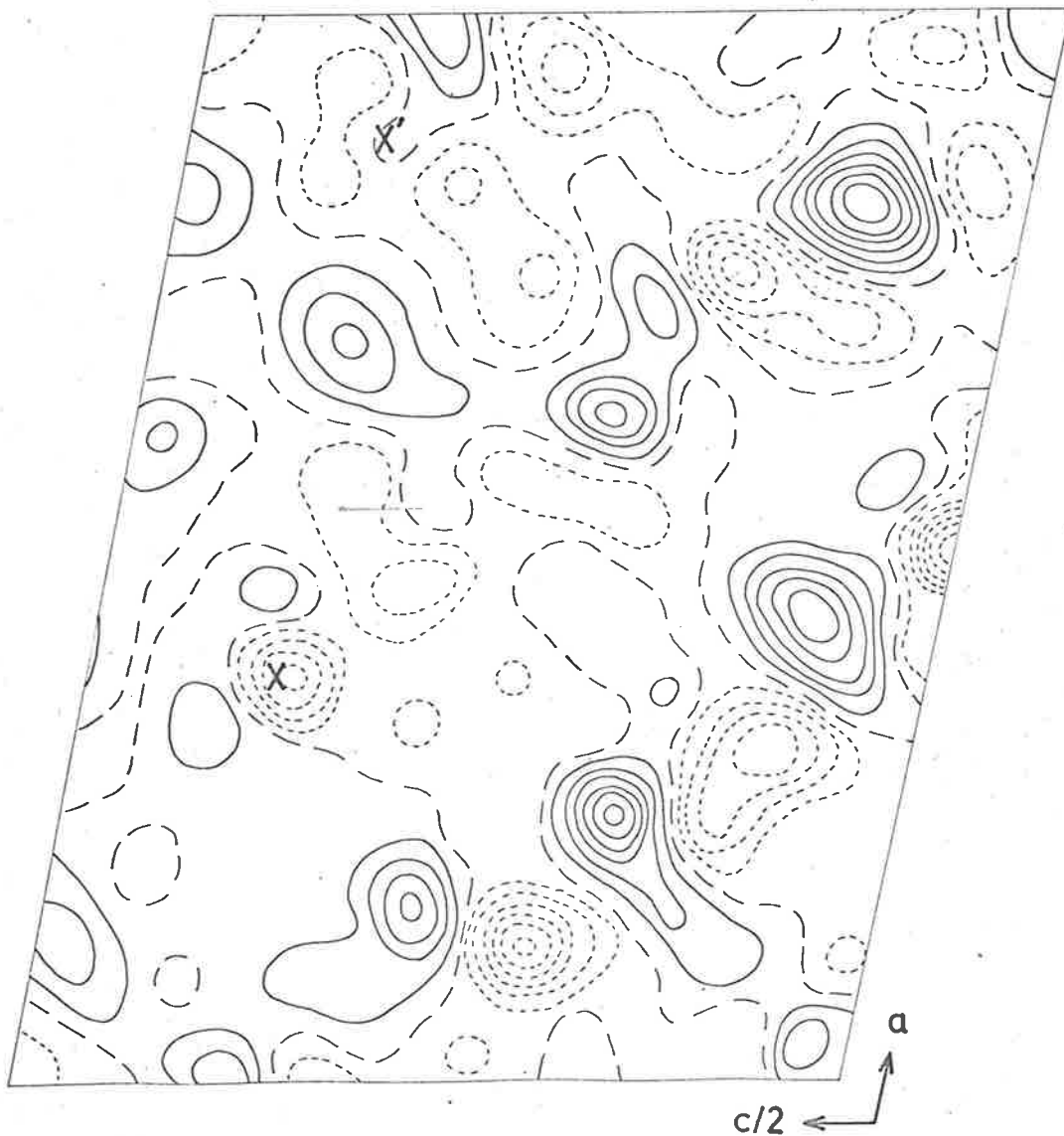


Fig 6. h11 Generalized Patterson projection.

- X : S-S vector position.  
(Atoms related by a screw operation)
- X' : S-S vector position.  
(Atoms related by a centre of symmetry)





Fig. 7. h21 Generalized Patterson projection  
X and X' as for Fig. 6.

difficult, for the two rings of the NaPTD molecule proved to be almost "edge on" to this plane. There was also considerable overlap in the other principal projections.

#### 2.4.7 Improved computing facilities: The IBM 7090

Prior to this time all calculations had been done either by hand or by the Sydney University's computer SILLIAC. Although the hand calculations were facilitated by the "Structure Factor Tables" of Buerger (1941), Beevers and Lipson strips, and a desk calculator, they were at best time consuming; on the other hand geographical separation from SILLIAC had obvious disadvantages. The advent of a large computer near Adelaide now made it possible to remove these limitations.

Recently the Weapons Research Establishment had installed an IBM 7090 Digital Computer (hereafter called the 7090) at Salisbury, a few miles from the city, and had made limited time on this machine available to the University. Since this machine had a large store (32,000 words) and was faster than most other computers (e.g. see "Computing Methods and the Phase Problem in X-ray Crystal Structure Analysis"), its successful use would allow a considerable increase in the magnitude and scope of any investigations; in particular the manipulation of complete sets of three-dimensional data was now feasible.

Although some crystallographic programs for the 7090 had been written and were in use elsewhere, applications to other organisations for copies of these programs did not initially prove successful; this ultimately resulted in the author writing all the programs mentioned in the remainder of this thesis.

## 2.5 Three dimensional Patterson synthesis.

### 2.5.1 Sharpening.

If the Patterson density is represented by a summation over an infinite number of non-zero coefficients then by suitably modifying these terms it is possible to "sharpen" the peaks of the Patterson function. This process was first suggested by Patterson (1935) as a means of resolving overlapping peaks, however in practice only a limited range of the coefficients can be observed and a compromise must therefore be made between the degree of sharpening and the increased diffraction ripples introduced into the Patterson density by termination of the Fourier series.

If the sharpening is of the form

$$|F_0^*|^2 = (1/\bar{F})^2 \cdot \exp\left(-\frac{\pi^2 4 \sin^2 \theta}{p \lambda^2}\right) \cdot |F_0|^2 \quad (2.9)$$

where  $\bar{F} = \sum_{j=1}^N f_j / \sum_{j=1}^N Z_j$  is the average unitary scattering amplitude including temperature effects, and the other symbols have their usual meaning, then Lipson and Cochran (p.173) suggest that  $p = 7.3$  has been found satisfactory in practice.

Substituting for  $p$  and putting

$$\bar{F} = \bar{F}_0 \exp(-B \sin^2 \theta / \lambda^2) \quad (2.10)$$

where  $\bar{F}_0$  is the average unitary scattering amplitude without temperature effects,

$$|F_0^*|^2 = (1/\bar{F}_0)^2 \exp[(-5.4+2B) \sin^2 \theta / \lambda^2] \cdot |F_0|^2 \quad (2.11)$$

Although the value  $2B = 6.8$  had been determined statistically, the sharpening corresponding to  $2B = 5.4$  was finally used, i.e.

$$|F_0^*|^2 = (1/\bar{f})^2 \cdot |F_0|^2 \quad (2.12)$$

This simplified expression was chosen firstly for ease of computation and secondly because it was thought that the relatively low fraction of high order spectra observed did not justify the usual degree of sharpening.

Those spectra unobserved were given zero intensity.

### 2.5.2 Computation and representation.

Synthesis of the Patterson function was carried out by the 7090 at intervals of  $a/40 = 0.24\text{\AA}^\circ$ ,  $b/20 = 0.34\text{\AA}^\circ$  and  $c/60 = 0.25\text{\AA}^\circ$ . It may be noted that if, following Lipson and Cochran (1957, p.88), the optimum number of intervals along a cell edge  $a$  is

$$n_a = \frac{a \sin\theta_{\max}}{0.12\lambda} \quad (2.13)$$

$$= 0.37h_{\max} \text{ for an effective } \sin\theta_{\max} = 0.9,$$

then  $n_a = 41$ ,  $n_b = 19$ , and  $n_c = 59$ . Since  $k_{\max} = 5$ , a finer division of  $b$  would serve little purpose.

Alternate sections along  $b$  were plotted out and the contours traced onto transparent celluloid sheets which were supported by vertical rods in an attempt to represent the

function in three dimensions. In retrospect the time spent was hardly justified as the model has had little more than didactic uses, all useful information being subsequently extracted from the Patterson function by an exhaustive inspection of its 80 or so positive peaks.

Approximate peak positions were found from the density at the nearest grid points, either by subjective estimation, or objectively by using the parabolic approximation of Booth (1948, p.64).

### 2.5.3 Interpretation.

If an atom is placed at  $(x,y,z)$  in a unit cell of symmetry  $P2_1/a$ , then equivalent atoms will be placed at the four sites given below.

$$(x,y,z), (-z,-y,-z), (\frac{1}{2}+x, \frac{1}{2}-y, z), (\frac{1}{2}-x, \frac{1}{2}+y, -z).$$

Let us suppose that we have four heavy atoms each containing  $Z_h$  electrons placed at  $(x,y,z)$  and its equivalents, and in addition four light atoms containing  $Z_l$  electrons at  $(u,v,w)$  and its equivalents.

Then if, following Buerger (1959, p.26), we suppose that the product  $Z_h \cdot Z_l$  gives an approximate measure of the height of a single heavy atom - light atom Patterson peak, we can determine the positions and heights of all the independent vector peaks generated by these two atom types.

They are summarised below

<u>Peak Coordinates</u>	<u>Peak Height</u>
$\frac{1}{2}-2x, \quad \frac{1}{2}, \quad -2z$	$4Z_n \cdot Z_h$
$\frac{1}{2}, \quad \frac{1}{2}+y, \quad 0$	$4Z_n \cdot Z_h$
$2x, \quad \pm 2y, \quad 2z$	$2Z_n \cdot Z_h$
(and three similar light atom - light atom peaks)	
$u+x, \quad v+y, \quad w+z$	$4Z_n \cdot Z_1 \quad (i)$
$u+x+\frac{1}{2}, v-y-\frac{1}{2}, w+z$	$4Z_n \cdot Z_1 \quad (ii)$
$u-x, \quad v-y, \quad w-z$	$4Z_n \cdot Z_1 \quad (iii)$
$u-x-\frac{1}{2}, v+y-\frac{1}{2}, w-z$	$4Z_n \cdot Z_1 \quad (iv)$

Inspection of the Patterson peaks immediately confirmed the sulphur position suggested by the generalized projections.

Since each of the thirteen light atoms in the structure generated four light atom - sulphur vector peaks, an attempt was made to search for these interactions systematically using the relations between the peaks given by (i) - (iv).

Firstly a search was made for pairs of peaks of approximately equal height and of equal z coordinates, but with x coordinates differing by  $\frac{1}{2}$ . This reduced all the peaks to those potentially satisfying either (i) and (ii), or (iii) and (iv). A second search was then made by taking one pair and searching for a second pair whose y coordinates differed from those of the search pair by  $\frac{1}{2}$ . A final test on the resultant set of four peaks was provided by their internal

consistency. For example, half the difference of coordinates (i) and (iii) should equal the heavy atom coordinates; the light atom coordinates are then half the sum of (i) and (iii).

Five sets of tentative peak coordinates were derived from the Patterson synthesis and are listed below with the final parameters included in braces.

<u>Peak identification</u>	<u>Coordinates (x,y,z)</u>		
Sulphur - S	0.444	0.098	0.192
(S	0.4433	0.0927	0.1933)
Sodium - Na	0.186	0.009	0.023
(Na	0.1890	0.0102	0.0236)
Oxygen - O <sub>1</sub>	0.996	0.097	0.098
(O	0.9975	0.1003	0.0985)
Oxygen - O <sub>2</sub>	0.268	0.900	0.385
(C	0.2667	0.9183	0.3844)
Nitrogen - N	0.913	0.706	0.517*
(-	-	-	-)

\* No atom was subsequently found with coordinates near these.



## 2.6 Structure factors.

### 2.6.1 Trigonometric factors.

The structure factor  $F(h,k,l)$  may be expressed in the general form

$$F(h,k,l) = V_c \iiint_0^1 \rho(x,y,z) \exp[2\pi i(hx+ky+lz)] dx dy dz \quad (2.14)$$

$$= \sum_n f_n(h,k,l) \exp[2\pi i(hx+ky+lz)] \quad (2.15)$$

where the summation is over all atoms in the unit cell.

If we put

$$A = \sum_m \cos[2\pi(hx_m+ky_m+lz_m)] \quad (2.16)$$

and

$$B = \sum_m \sin[2\pi(hx_m+ky_m+lz_m)]$$

where the summation is over the different equivalent positions of any one atom, then

$$F(h,k,l) = \sum_n f_n A_n + i \sum_n f_n B_n \quad (2.17)$$

the summation now being only over those atoms within the asymmetric unit.

For  $P2_1/a$ , A and B reduce to

$$A = 4(\cos 2\pi hx \cdot \cos 2\pi lz - \sin 2\pi hx \cdot \sin 2\pi lz) \cos 2\pi ky \quad (2.18)$$

for  $h+k$  even

$$A = -4(\cos 2\pi hx \cdot \sin 2\pi lz + \sin 2\pi hx \cdot \cos 2\pi lz) \sin 2\pi ky$$

for  $h+k$  odd

$$B = 0$$

### 2.6.2 Scattering factors.

Atomic scattering factors were represented by the sixth degree polynomial approximations of Freeman and Smith (1958) which are accurate within 1%, simple to calculate, and require little computer storage space.

### 2.6.3 Computation.

The basic structure factor program was written to accept and store the range of spectra to be calculated, the observed structure amplitudes  $F_o(h,k,l)$ , the scattering factor polynomial coefficients, and the various atomic parameters. The calculated structure amplitudes  $F_c(h,k,l)$  and  $F_c(\bar{h},k,l)$  were then calculated together and printed out with  $F_o$  and  $||F_o| - |F_c||$ .

As an indication of the agreement between the observed and calculated structure factors the reliability factor  $R$  defined as

$$R = \frac{\sum |F_o - F_c|}{\sum |F_o|} \quad (2.19)$$

was also calculated. Generally the summation was taken in two ways

- a. Summation (hereafter called  $R_a$ ) over all spectra with those not observed put equal to zero. It is thought that this is the most useful form for the reliability index, in the early stages of structure determination when  $F_o$  may equal zero but  $F_c$  be of appreciable magnitude.

- b. Summation (hereafter called R) only over those spectra observed as non zero.

Two modifications to the basic structure factor program were subsequently made.

- a. Since output was relatively slow an option was included to suppress the printing of  $F_o$  and  $F_c$ , the R values only being printed for each layer.
- b. Provision was made to allow calculation of the Woolfson weighting factors (Woolfson, 1956) and to punch out the coefficients preparatory to the calculation of Fourier or Difference Fourier syntheses.

#### 2.6.4 Test of trial coordinates.

As a check on the five "atoms", the coordinates of which had been found from the Patterson function, the appropriate set of structure factors was calculated. The resultant reliability index Ra was 71% which was only slightly less than the 83% expected from a completely random set of coordinates (Wilson, 1950).

In the hope that some, at least, of the proposed coordinates were correct, the following structure factor calculations were made.

<u>Atoms Included</u>	<u>Reliability Index Ra(%)</u>
S+Na+O <sub>1</sub> +O <sub>2</sub> +N	71
S+Na+N <sub>1</sub> +N <sub>2</sub> +N <sub>3</sub>	59
S	69 (Cont.)

(Cont.)

<u>Atoms Included</u>	<u>Reliability Index Ra(%)</u>
S+Na	61
S+Na+N <sub>1</sub>	58
S+Na+N <sub>2</sub>	61
S+Na+N <sub>3</sub>	62

The coordinates of the atoms N<sub>1</sub>, N<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>3</sub> were respectively put equal to the coordinates of the O<sub>1</sub>, O<sub>2</sub> and N atoms.

From these results it appeared that the sulphur and sodium atoms had been correctly located and that "N<sub>1</sub>" was probably a real atom, but that "N<sub>2</sub>" and "N<sub>3</sub>" were as likely to be wrong as right. It was therefore decided to calculate the first Fourier synthesis on the basis of the first group of three atoms, i.e. S+Na+N<sub>1</sub>.

## 2.7 Fourier syntheses.

### 2.7.1 Trigonometric factors.

Previously the structure factor  $F(h,k,l)$  was expressed in terms of the electron density  $\rho(x,y,z)$ ; we now write the inverse relationship

$$\rho(x,y,z) = \frac{1}{V_c} \sum_{hkl}^{\infty} F(h,k,l) \exp[-2\pi i(hx+ky+lz)] \quad (2.20)$$

For the space group  $P2_1/a$ ,

$$F(h,k,l) = F(h,\bar{k},l) \text{ and } F(\bar{h},k,l) = F(h,k,\bar{l}) \text{ for } h+k \text{ even,}$$

$$F(h,k,l) = -F(h,\bar{k},l) \text{ and } F(\bar{h},k,l) = -F(h,k,\bar{l}) \text{ for } h+k \text{ odd.} \quad (2.21)$$

Using these relations the expression for the electron density becomes

$$\rho(x,y,z) = \frac{1}{V_c} \left\{ \begin{array}{l} (h+k = 2n) \\ \sum_{hkl}^{\infty} [C(h,k,l) \cos 2\pi hx \cos 2\pi lz \\ - D(h,k,l) \sin 2\pi hx \sin 2\pi lz] \cos 2\pi ky \\ (h+k = 2n+1) \\ + \sum_{hkl}^{\infty} [-C(h,k,l) \cos 2\pi hx \sin 2\pi lz \\ - D(h,k,l) \sin 2\pi hx \cos 2\pi lz] \sin 2\pi ky \end{array} \right. \quad (2.22)$$

where  $C(h,k,l) = F(h,k,l) + F(\bar{h},k,l)$  for  $h, k, l \neq 0$

$$D(h,k,l) = F(h,k,l) - F(\bar{h},k,l) \quad "$$

and  $C(0,k,l) = \frac{1}{2}(F(0,k,l) + F(0,k,l))$  etc.

### 2.7.2 Weighting of coefficients.

In the "heavy atom" method of solving crystal structures the Fourier series summed has coefficients of modulus equal to those of the heavy atom contribution. Woolfson (1956) has shown that improved resolution of the light atoms

can be achieved by weighting each coefficient of the Fourier series according to the probability that its phase is correct.

The weighting factor in the form given by Woolfson was found to be not very convenient for practical use, and instead the equivalent expression given below was derived and used.

$$F(\text{weighted}) = S_c \cdot |F_o| \cdot \tanh\left(\frac{|F_o \cdot F_c|}{\sum_j (f_j)^2}\right) \quad (2.23)$$

where  $S_c$  is the sign of  $F_c$  (i.e.  $\pm 1$ ), and  $f_j (=f_j(h,k,l))$  is the scattering factor including temperature modification, the summation being over all atoms in the unit cell excluding the "heavy atoms".

When written in this form the fact is emphasised that for a given Bragg angle the probability of a calculated phase being correct depends only on the product of  $F_o$  and  $F_c$  and not on the agreement of their magnitudes.

In practice it was found convenient to evaluate  $\sum f_j^2$  at intervals of 0.05 in  $\sin\theta/\lambda$  and hence to construct a graph of the function. For hand calculations the method of Cochran (1948) could then be used, while for automatic computation linear interpolation between the known values gave sufficient accuracy.

### 2.7.3 First Fourier synthesis.

The first synthesis using coefficients weighted in

the manner described above was calculated over the asymmetric unit at intervals of  $a/40$ ,  $b/20$ ,  $c/60$  and printed out on sheets ready for direct contouring. Although the total time taken was 24 mins. about 75% of this represents output time. (At this time since no off-line listing facilities were available any program with a large amount of output was generally most inefficient.)

To represent the calculated electron density, balls were supported on metal rods of the appropriate length; from this model the remainder of the structure could be seen quite unambiguously. Structure factors based on this model gave a residual  $R_a = 33\%$  which left little doubt that the proposed structure was an approximation to the correct one.

The weighting system of Woolfson was most successful in this application, for, although the lowest peak density was  $2.6 \text{ e}/\text{A}^3$ , the background density did not exceed  $1.3 \text{ e}/\text{A}^3$ .

#### 2.7.4 Further syntheses.

Two further Fourier syntheses were calculated at intervals of  $a/30$ ,  $b/20$ ,  $c/40$  in which the coefficients were not weighted; the residuals in the alternative forms described before were then  $R_a = 28\%$  and  $R = 17\%$ . It may be noted that when all the atoms have been placed, i.e. they all become "heavy atoms,"  $\sum f_j^2 = 0$ , and the weighting factors all become unity. If, however, some of the coordinates are likely to be in error, it is probably useful to give the summation

values corresponding to several light atoms, thereby introducing weighting which seems at least to be physically reasonable even if not mathematically optimized.

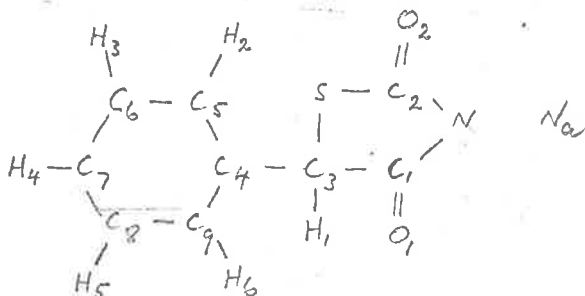
Since these two syntheses were substantially the same, it was apparent that subsequent refinement would have to proceed along different lines.



## 2.8 Refinement using isotropic temperature factors.

Refinement of the approximately known atomic parameters was carried out on the 7090 computer by utilizing "differential difference" Fourier syntheses. An outline of the general features of the refinement programs along with the underlying theory is given in Chapter 4.

In subsequent discussion the following numbering will be used



### 2.8.1 Initial refinement.

After two cycles of refinement had reduced R to 13% the most striking feature was the apparent large thermal vibration of the benzene ring. Although C<sub>3</sub> had B = 4.0 the value of this exponent increased progressively across the benzene ring until for C<sub>7</sub> it reached 9.0 which implied an R.M.S. thermal displacement of 0.34Å (James, 1958, p.193).

At this stage the University's I.B.M. 1620 computer (see 2.4.7 below) had just come into operation and was used to compute and print out in full the observed and calculated structure factors, a calculation which had been avoided on the 7090 because of the large amount of output involved.

A careful inspection of these  $F$ 's revealed several arithmetic errors and wrong indexing of high angle reflections; when these had been corrected no serious discrepancies between  $F_o$  and  $F_c$  remained.

### 2.8.2 Extinction.

James (1958, p.293) has suggested a correction for secondary extinction of the form

$$I_c = \frac{I_o}{1-2gI_o} \quad (2.24)$$

Plotting  $(1 - I_o/I_c)$  against  $I_o (=F_o^2)$

for the more intense reflections the best straight line gave  $2g = 0.000019$  which was then used to correct all  $F_o$ 's of magnitude greater than 40.

Thus, apart from scaling, the only corrections made to the  $F_o$ 's were for Lorentz-polarization and secondary extinction effects.

### 2.8.3 Hydrogen atoms.

Since the six hydrogen atoms were bonded directly to the NaPTD molecule their approximate positions were found geometrically by assuming a C-H bond length of 1.05Å (Allen and Sutton, 1950).

### 2.8.4 Further refinement.

After correcting the  $F_o$ 's for extinction the contribution of the 6 hydrogen atoms was included while the other 14

atoms were refined for three cycles during which R remained at 10.4% but the sum of squares of the coefficients  $(F_o - F_c)^2$  fell from 3267 to 3057. The average coordinate shift during the last cycle was 0.0011A and the greatest shift 0.0040A which was a quarter of the corresponding coordinate standard deviation at that stage. A summary of the results of this isotropic refinement is given in Appendix 2.

During the five cycles of refinement the greatest nett coordinate shift was 0.064A.

#### 2.8.5 The need for anisotropic temperature factors.

As the refinement with isotropic thermal parameters had progressed it was apparent that although the mean value of the three principal derivatives of the difference density was small, the individual derivatives had appreciable values for some atoms. To verify that there were in fact significant anisotropic thermal vibrations, and also as a general check on the correctness of the structure, a three dimensional difference synthesis was calculated. The necessary coefficients  $(F_o - F_c)$  were calculated and punched out by the 7090 and the Fourier summation then carried out in three stages by the 1620 (see 2.4.7 below).

Generally the hydrogen atom positions were confirmed, although toward the extremity of the benzene ring the electron density was modified by (presumably) vibrational effects.

A section of this synthesis close to the sulphur atom is shown in fig. 15: the presence of anisotropic vibration, which appears to be approximately normal to the plane of the thiazolidine ring, can readily be seen.

In view of these rather obvious inadequacies of the refinement of the structure thus far, it was decided to include anisotropic thermal parameters.

#### 2.8.6 Further computing facilities : The IBM 1620.

As has been mentioned above the University had recently acquired the use of an IBM 1620 digital computer.

This machine has been found most useful for data conversion, for Fourier syntheses, and in fact for all crystallographic calculations with the exception of structure refinement. Structure factor calculation was found to be rather slow (1 sec./atom/reflection) and where possible was better done by the 7090. This especially applied to the coefficients for Fourier or difference Fourier syntheses which could be calculated and then punched out in a condensed form ready for input to the 1620. A more complete description of a 1620 P<sub>2</sub><sub>1</sub>/a structure factor program allowing individual isotropic temperature factors is included in Appendix 3.

The 1620 P<sub>2</sub><sub>1</sub>/a Fourier synthesis program was very similar to that for P<sub>2</sub><sub>1</sub>/n described in Appendix 3 and took 5 hours to sum over 1700 F's at 8,000 grid points.

## 2.9 Refinement using anisotropic temperature factors.

### 2.9.1 Structure factors.

If the motion of an atom is represented by an ellipsoid of vibration, then since this ellipsoid is itself centrosymmetric, the scattering of this atom will be identical with that of similar atoms related by translation or inversion; this will not in general be the case for atoms related by a mirror or glide operation.

Trueblood (1956) has shown that if the temperature factor of an atom is written

$$T_1 = \exp\{-[B_{11}h^2 + B_{22}k^2 + B_{33}l^2 + B_{12}hk + B_{13}hl + B_{23}kl]\} \quad (2.25)$$

then the temperature factor of an atom related by the  $P2_1/a$  glide plane is

$$T_2 = \exp\{-[B_{11}h^2 + B_{22}k^2 + B_{33}l^2 - B_{12}hk + B_{13}hl - B_{23}kl]\} \quad (2.26)$$

The structure factor for centrosymmetric space groups is given by

$$F(h,k,l) = \sum_n f_n T_n \cos[2\pi(hx_n + ky_n + lz_n)] \quad (2.27)$$

where the summation is over all atoms within the unit cell;  $f_n$  is the scattering factor of atom  $n$  at rest. By using (2.25) and (2.26), (2.27) can be reduced for  $P2_1/a$  to the following summations over atoms within the asymmetric unit (the subscript  $n$  being omitted for clarity).

$$\begin{aligned}
F(h,k,l) = \Sigma 2f\{ & (T_1+T_2)(\cos 2\pi hx \cdot \cos 2\pi lz - \sin 2\pi hx \cdot \sin 2\pi lz) \\
& \cdot \cos 2\pi ky \\
& + (T_2-T_1)(\sin 2\pi hx \cdot \cos 2\pi lz + \cos 2\pi hx \cdot \sin 2\pi lz) \cdot \sin 2\pi ky\} \\
& \text{for } h+k \text{ even} \qquad (2.28)
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
F(h,k,l) = \Sigma 2f\{ & (-T_1-T_2)(\sin 2\pi hx \cdot \cos 2\pi lz + \cos 2\pi hx \cdot \sin 2\pi lz) \\
& \cdot \sin 2\pi ky \\
& + (T_1-T_2)(\cos 2\pi hx \cdot \cos 2\pi lz - \sin 2\pi hx \cdot \sin 2\pi lz) \cdot \cos 2\pi ky\} \\
& \text{for } h+k \text{ odd}
\end{aligned}$$

As a check on the correctness of these results it may be noted that the required relations between the structure factors (i.e. (2.21)) hold.

### 2.9.2 Initial thermal parameters.

To express the anisotropic parameters  $B_{ij}$  in terms of the isotropic parameter  $B$  we write

$$\begin{aligned}
T &= \exp(-B \sin^2 \theta / \lambda^2) \\
&= \exp\left\{-\frac{B}{\lambda^2} \left[ \left(\frac{a^*}{2}\right)^2 h^2 + \left(\frac{b^*}{2}\right)^2 k^2 + \left(\frac{c^*}{2}\right)^2 l^2 + 2\left(\frac{a^*c^*}{2}\right) \cos \beta^* \cdot hl \right]\right\} \quad (2.29)
\end{aligned}$$

Equating coefficients with (2.25);

$$\begin{aligned}
B_{11} &= \frac{B}{\lambda^2} \left(\frac{a^*}{2}\right)^2 = \frac{B}{4(a \cdot \sin \beta)^2} \\
B_{22} &= \frac{B}{\lambda^2} \left(\frac{b^*}{2}\right)^2 = \frac{B}{4 \cdot b^2} \\
B_{33} &: \text{ as } B_{11}, \text{ c replacing a.} \qquad (2.30) \\
B_{12} &= B_{23} = 0 \\
B_{13} &= \frac{B}{\lambda^2} \left(\frac{a^*c^* \cos \beta^*}{2}\right) = \frac{B \cdot \cos \beta^*}{2(a \cdot \sin \beta)(c \cdot \sin \beta)}
\end{aligned}$$

## FIXED ATOMS

TYPE 1. X= 0.4790 Y= 0.7340 Z= 0.1590	B11= 1189. B22= 2303. B33= 483. H12= -0. H13= 317. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.0950 Y= 0.9730 Z= 0.2680	B11= 1891. B22= 3642. B33= 764. H12= -0. H13= 502. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.2430 Y= 0.3960 Z= 0.2970	B11= 1990. B22= 3853. B33= 809. H12= -0. H13= 531. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.2720 Y= 0.0650 Z= 0.4060	B11= 2517. B22= 4874. B33= 1023. H12= -0. H13= 672. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.4120 Y= 0.4890 Z= 0.4370	B11= 2517. B22= 4874. B33= 1023. H12= -0. H13= 672. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.4250 Y= 0.8220 Z= 0.4910	B11= 2547. B22= 4931. B33= 1035. H12= -0. H13= 679. B23= -0.

## INITIAL PARAMETERS TO BE REFINED, STANDARD DEVIATIONS UNDERNEATH

TYPE 6. X= 0.4435 Y= 0.0926 Z= 0.1932	B11= 1059. B22= 2419. B33= 548. H12= 140. H13= 544. B23= 74.
0.00037 0.00044 0.00031	
TYPE 5. X= 0.1692 Y= 0.0102 Z= 0.0236	B11= 1070. B22= 2073. B33= 435. H12= -0. H13= 286. B23= -0.
0.00052 0.00058 0.00040	
TYPE 4. X= 0.2050 Y= 0.6912 Z= 0.0797	B11= 1024. B22= 2342. B33= 542. H12= -18. H13= 392. B23= 177.
0.00097 0.00109 0.00081	
TYPE 4. X= 0.9777 Y= 0.0996 Z= 0.0984	B11= 1290. B22= 2498. B33= 524. H12= -0. H13= 344. B23= -0.
0.00107 0.00115 0.00092	
TYPE 3. X= 0.1230 Y= 0.3761 Z= 0.0805	B11= 1003. B22= 1942. B33= 409. H12= -0. H13= 268. B23= -0.
0.00108 0.00120 0.00083	
TYPE 2. X= 0.1309 Y= 0.5636 Z= 0.1088	B11= 961. B22= 1861. B33= 391. H12= -0. H13= 256. B23= -0.
0.00122 0.00140 0.00095	
TYPE 2. X= 0.0284 Y= 0.2755 Z= 0.1168	B11= 992. B22= 1534. B33= 469. H12= -242. H13= 106. B23= -97.
0.00119 0.00134 0.00096	
TYPE 2. X= 0.0906 Y= 0.6248 Z= 0.1839	B11= 1189. B22= 2303. B33= 483. H12= -0. H13= 317. B23= -0.
0.00144 0.00160 0.00111	
TYPE 2. X= 0.1331 Y= 0.6778 Z= 0.2724	B11= 1253. B22= 2425. B33= 509. H12= -0. H13= 334. B23= -0.
0.00151 0.00167 0.00116	
TYPE 2. X= 0.1627 Y= 0.8684 Z= 0.3041	B11= 1881. B22= 3642. B33= 764. H12= -0. H13= 502. B23= -0.
0.00230 0.00238 0.00175	
TYPE 2. X= 0.2481 Y= 0.5401 Z= 0.3202	B11= 1990. B22= 3853. B33= 809. H12= -0. H13= 531. B23= -0.
0.00246 0.00252 0.00187	
TYPE 2. X= 0.2070 Y= 0.9187 Z= 0.3833	B11= 2517. B22= 4874. B33= 1023. H12= -0. H13= 672. B23= -0.
0.00338 0.00331 0.00255	
TYPE 2. X= 0.3429 Y= 0.5941 Z= 0.4011	B11= 2517. B22= 4874. B33= 1023. H12= -0. H13= 672. B23= -0.
0.00338 0.00331 0.00255	
TYPE 2. X= 0.3014 Y= 0.7803 Z= 0.4300	B11= 2466. B22= 5277. B33= 910. H12= -1971. H13= -276. B23= -187.
0.00275 0.00304 0.00196	

LAYER FACTORS = H0L H1L H2L H3L H4L H5L ...ETC.  
SCALE FACTORS = 0.971 1.005 1.017 1.008 1.000 0.995  
4 INC. FO = 0) = 0.132 0.142 0.152 0.145 0.170 0.206  
4 EXC. FO = 0) = 0.084 0.098 0.096 0.097 0.107 0.100

SUM OF F OBS = 16768.4

INCLUDING F OBS = 0

SUM OF F CALC = 17759.8

SUM OF FO - FC = 2536.1

RELIABILITY INDEX R = 0.1512

EXCLUDING F OBS = 0

SUM OF F CALC = 16768.4

SUM OF FO - FC = 1544.7

RELIABILITY INDEX R = 0.0921

SUM OF SQUARES OF FO-FC FOR ALL PLANES OBSERVED 14123.9

TOTAL NUMBER OF SPECTRA CALCULATED = 1986

TOTAL NUMBER OF OBSERVED NON ZERO SPECTRA = 1243

NUMBER OF F CALC GREATER THAN TWICE THE MIN F OBSERVABLE = 3

FOR THE NEXT CYCLE

NUMBER OF COEFFS WITH F NOT OBSERVED AS ZERO INCLUDED = 1215

NUMBER OF COEFFS WITH F CALC GREATER THAN THE MIN F OBSERVABLE INCLUDED = 23

SUM OF ALL COEFFS INCLUDED = 1412.8

SUM OF SQUARES OF ALL COEFFS INCLUDED = 2834.2

END OF CYCLE -0

Fig. 8. Typical results of "Structure Refinement" program.

COORDINATE SHIFTS IN ANGSTROMS AND CHANGES IN THE TEMPERATURE FACTOR PARAMETERS H IJ  
 ALSO THE DENSITY IN ELECTRONS PER CUBIC ANGSTROM OF THE DIFFERENCE SYNTHESIS SIGMA(F0-F1) AT THE ATOMIC POSITION

COORDINATE SHIFTS			CHANGES IN D IJ						DIFFERENCE DENSITY
X	Y	Z	B11	B22	B33	B12	B13	B23	DEFS
-0.0003	0.0004	-0.0011	-7.	75.	2.	16.	9.	16.	-0.067
-0.0007	-0.0010	0.0007	-99.	121.	63.	-151.	42.	122.	-0.307
0.0015	0.0011	0.0007	-3.	38.	1.	14.	-24.	-11.	-0.074
-0.0033	0.0041	0.0017	-47.	-162.	6.	-103.	-201.	67.	0.124
0.0008	0.0048	0.0012	-8.	-142.	45.	14.	-35.	26.	-0.139
0.0031	-0.0014	0.0044	-34.	-51.	41.	213.	-100.	201.	-0.194
-0.0006	-0.0016	-0.0035	-9.	16.	2.	34.	8.	2.	0.004
0.0016	-0.0032	0.0010	-119.	416.	10.	260.	-26.	-52.	0.085
-0.0041	0.0019	-0.0021	-62.	272.	34.	-33.	18.	-248.	-0.147
0.0001	-0.0017	-0.0058	398.	-326.	-172.	-386.	-229.	61.	-0.029
0.0063	-0.0087	0.0060	-232.	1249.	-99.	874.	-823.	-229.	-0.090
-0.0020	-0.0013	0.0036	715.	-1080.	-192.	-1520.	-219.	-471.	-0.016
0.0176	0.0043	0.0005	-171.	1641.	-305.	1077.	-1564.	-209.	-0.148
0.0039	0.0014	0.0006	6.	235.	-18.	-166.	-73.	-135.	-0.042

MEAN SHIFTS  
 DX= 0.0033 OY= 0.0026 OZ= 0.0023 GREATEST SHIFT = 0.0176 ANGSTROM

FIXED ATOMS

TYPE 1. X= 0.4790 Y= 0.7340 Z= 0.1590 B11= 1129. B22= 2303. B33= 423. B12= -6. B13= 317. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.0750 Y= 0.9730 Z= 0.2680 B11= 1881. B22= 3642. B33= 764. B12= -6. B13= 502. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.2730 Y= 0.3960 Z= 0.2970 B11= 1970. B22= 3853. B33= 804. B12= -6. B13= 531. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.2720 Y= 0.0650 Z= 0.4060 B11= 2517. B22= 4874. B33= 1023. B12= -6. B13= 672. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.4120 Y= 0.4890 Z= 0.4370 B11= 2517. B22= 4874. B33= 1023. B12= -6. B13= 672. B23= -0.
TYPE 1. X= 0.4250 Y= 0.8220 Z= 0.4910 B11= 2547. B22= 4931. B33= 1035. B12= -6. B13= 679. B23= -6.

REFINED PARAMETERS, STANDARD DEVIATIONS UNDERNEATH

TYPE 6. X= 0.4434 Y= 0.0927 Z= 0.1931 B11= 1052. B22= 2494. B33= 550. B12= 150. B13= 553. B23= 90.
TYPE 5. X= 0.1591 Y= 0.0100 Z= 0.0236 B11= 971. B22= 2194. B33= 478. B12= -151. B13= 328. B23= 122.
TYPE 4. X= 0.2552 Y= 0.6913 Z= 0.0792 B11= 1021. B22= 2380. B33= 543. B12= -4. B13= 368. B23= 166.
TYPE 4. X= 0.9774 Y= 0.1002 Z= 0.0985 B11= 1243. B22= 2336. B33= 530. B12= -103. B13= 143. B23= 67.
TYPE 3. X= 0.1231 Y= 0.3768 Z= 0.0806 B11= 995. B22= 1800. B33= 453. B12= 140. B13= 233. B23= 26.
TYPE 2. X= 0.1312 Y= 0.5634 Z= 0.1091 B11= 927. B22= 1910. B33= 432. B12= 213. B13= 156. B23= 201.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0117 Y= 0.0013 Z= 0.00090 B11= 983. B22= 1590. B33= 471. B12= -202. B13= 114. B23= -95.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0183 Y= 0.2752 Z= 0.1166 B11= 983. B22= 1590. B33= 471. B12= -202. B13= 114. B23= -95.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0114 Y= 0.00127 Z= 0.00091 B11= 1070. B22= 2719. B33= 493. B12= 260. B13= 271. B23= -52.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0138 Y= 0.00152 Z= 0.00105 B11= 1171. B22= 2697. B33= 543. B12= -33. B13= 352. B23= -248.
TYPE 2. X= 0.1227 Y= 0.6781 Z= 0.2723 B11= 1171. B22= 2697. B33= 543. B12= -33. B13= 352. B23= -248.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0145 Y= 0.00158 Z= 0.00110 B11= 2279. B22= 3316. B33= 592. B12= -386. B13= 273. B23= 61.
TYPE 2. X= 0.1527 Y= 0.2820 Z= 0.3037 B11= 2279. B22= 3316. B33= 592. B12= -386. B13= 273. B23= 61.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0221 Y= 0.00224 Z= 0.00165 B11= 1758. B22= 5102. B33= 710. B12= 874. B13= -292. B23= -229.
TYPE 2. X= 0.2488 Y= 0.5388 Z= 0.3206 B11= 1758. B22= 5102. B33= 710. B12= 874. B13= -292. B23= -229.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0237 Y= 0.00239 Z= 0.00177 B11= 3232. B22= 3794. B33= 831. B12= -1520. B13= 453. B23= -471.
TYPE 2. X= 0.2668 Y= 0.9185 Z= 0.3335 B11= 3232. B22= 3794. B33= 831. B12= -1520. B13= 453. B23= -471.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0325 Y= 0.00314 Z= 0.00241 B11= 2346. B22= 6515. B33= 718. B12= 1677. B13= -392. B23= -209.
TYPE 2. X= 0.3447 Y= 0.5947 Z= 0.4013 B11= 2346. B22= 6515. B33= 718. B12= 1677. B13= -392. B23= -209.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0318 Y= 0.00314 Z= 0.00241 B11= 2472. B22= 5512. B33= 892. B12= -2131. B13= -349. B23= -322.
TYPE 2. X= 0.3318 Y= 0.7805 Z= 0.4301 B11= 2472. B22= 5512. B33= 892. B12= -2131. B13= -349. B23= -322.
TYPE 2. X= 0.0264 Y= 0.00289 Z= 0.00186

LAYER H0L H1L H2L H3L H4L H5L ...ETC.  
 SCALE FACTORS = 0.967 1.067 1.016 1.006 0.999 0.990  
 X (INC. FC = 0) = 0.124 0.126 0.137 0.132 0.154 0.136  
 R (EXC. FC = 0) = 0.077 0.074 0.082 0.076 0.092 0.079

SUM OF F OBS = 16708.5  
 INCLUDING F CALC = 0  
 SUM OF F CALC = 17672.9  
 SUM OF FO - FC = 2283.8  
 RELIABILITY INDEX R = 0.1367

EXCLUDING F OBS = 0  
 SUM OF F CALC = 16708.5  
 SUM OF FO - FC = 1319.4  
 RELIABILITY INDEX R = 0.0790

SUM OF SQUARES OF FO-FC FOR ALL PLANES OBSERVED 12310.7

TOTAL NUMBER OF SPECTRA CALCULATED = 1986  
 TOTAL NUMBER OF OBSERVED NON ZERO SPECTRA = 1248  
 NUMBER OF F CALC GREATER THAN TWICE THE MIN F OBSERVABLE = 2

FOR THE NEXT CYCLE  
 NUMBER OF COEFFS WITH F NOT OBSERVED AS ZERO INCLUDED = 1221  
 NUMBER OF COEFFS WITH F CALC GREATER THAN THE MIN F OBSERVABLE INCLUDED = 19  
 SUM OF ALL COEFFS INCLUDED = 1211.0  
 SUM OF SQUARES OF ALL COEFFS INCLUDED = 2111.6

Fig. 8.

END OF CYCLE 1



These relations gave the initial  $B_{ij}$  for the heavy atoms; those for the hydrogen atoms were taken equal to the appropriate bonding carbon atom.

### 2.9.3 First refinement.

During the first three cycles of refinement of the 14 heavy atoms (with hydrogens included but held constant), the reliability index  $R$  fell from 10.4% to 7.7%. Some of the coordinate changes seemed appreciable; however, the greatest overall shift of 0.023Å for  $C_8$  did not exceed its coordinate standard deviation of 0.032Å.

Although the reliability index  $R$  was determined for each cycle, during this and subsequent refinement the primary criterion for improvement was the least squares residual

$$R(L.S) = \sum w(F_o - F_c)^2$$

where  $w$  is the weight given to  $(F_o - F_c)^2$ . This summation equals the sum of the squares of all coefficients included in the refinement equations.  $R(L.S)$  fell from 3057 to 1960 during the first refinement of anisotropic thermal parameters.

### 2.9.4 Hydrogen refinement.

In the first instance the hydrogen positions had been estimated from bonding considerations; it was therefore desirable to confirm and refine these positions using the observed data. No attempt was made to improve the thermal parameters which were held constant throughout, while to

guard against divergence all the coordinate shifts were reduced by a half.

During refinement only those F's within the reciprocal sphere  $\sin\theta = 0.4$  were included and for these R(L.S) fell from 872 to 826 during 4 cycles. All the coordinate changes converged, the mean shift falling from 0.055 to 0.011A and the greatest from 0.17 to 0.036A.

#### 2.9.5 Choice of sodium f-curve.

In an effort to decide whether the sodium scattering was best represented by a neutral or ionized sodium f-curve, all other atoms were held constant while two refinements of the sodium atom were carried out using the alternative f-curves. The neutral atom scattering was represented as in 4.3.2 while the corresponding ionized f-curve was taken from Boys (1961).

After two cycles all the parameter changes were negligible, and the results (which indicated a neutral atom) are summarised below.

<u>f-curve</u>	<u>R(L.S)</u>		$(\rho_0 - \rho_c)_{\text{Na}}$ (e./A <sup>3</sup> )	<u>R</u> (%)
	<u>Initial</u>	<u>Final</u>		
Na	1914	1910	-0.17	7.6
Na <sup>+</sup>	1971	1959	-0.21	7.7

The result that the ionized atom has the more negative residual electron density is not anomalous when it is remembered that removal of the outermost electron will cause little

change to the electron density at the centre of the atom.

#### 2.9.6 Extinction.

Following an inspection of the more intense  $F$ 's, a second determination of the secondary extinction correction was made in a manner similar to 2.8.2. The resultant plot which indicated a correction factor  $2g = .000031$  is shown in fig. 9. Primary cause of the initial insufficient correction was the fact that the correction increased  $\Sigma F_0$  and therefore decreased the corresponding scaling factor which in turn reduced the individual  $F_0$ 's. The "over-estimation" of  $2g$  which is apparent in fig. 9 was made for the same reason.

Since there appeared to be no justification for correcting only selected intense reflections, the extinction modification was made to all reflections for which it was significant, i.e. to all  $F_0$ 's greater than 30.

#### 2.9.7 Final refinement.

Because it was thought that the extinction modifications might affect both the heavy atom thermal parameters and the hydrogen atom coordinates, two further refinement runs were performed. Firstly, three cycles including the 14 heavy atoms reduced  $R(L.S)$  from 1643 to 1561 for the 1233 coefficients included, and secondly four cycles refining the coordinates of the 6 hydrogen atoms reduced  $R(L.S)$  from 700 to 664 for the 279 coefficients with  $\sin\theta < 0.4$  included in this refinement.

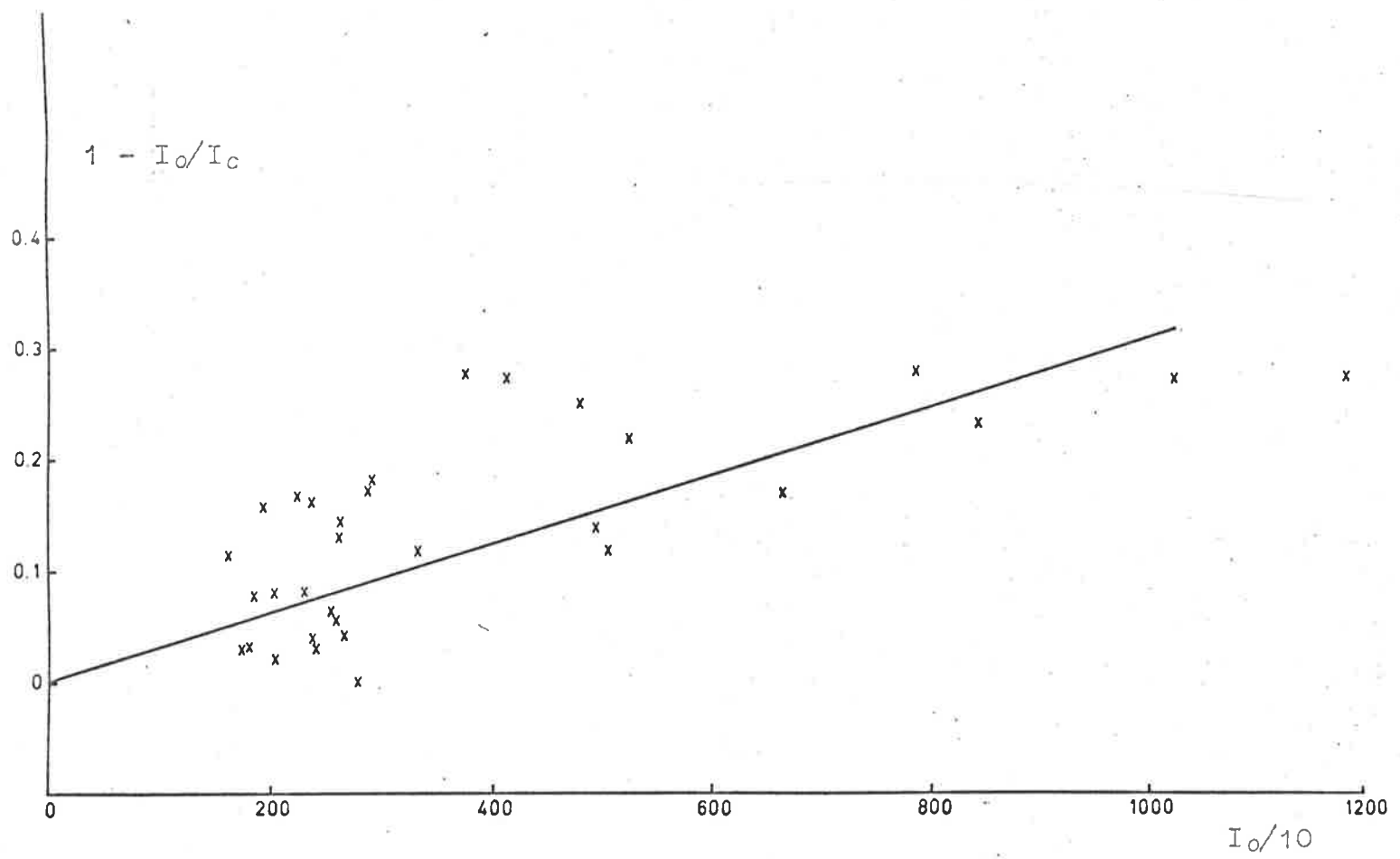


Fig. 9. Secondary extinction determination.

During the last cycle the mean heavy atom shift was 0.003A and the greatest shift 0.0017A, less than one tenth of the corresponding coordinate standard deviation; the greatest relative  $B_{ij}$  change was 2% except for some of the small  $B_{12}$  and  $B_{23}$  where the absolute changes were small. For the hydrogen atoms the final mean shift was 0.0059A and the greatest 0.019A, being one seventh of the corresponding standard deviation.

The final coordinates, standard deviations and temperature factors are given in Tables 3 and 4, the final  $F_o$  and  $F_c$  are listed in Appendix 4, and a summary of the final R values is given below.

Layer:	h0l	h1l	h2l	h3l	h4l	h5l
R(%)	6.6	6.2	7.0	7.0	8.0	7.4

R (final overall) = 6.87%

Table 3. Final positional parameters in fractional coordinates, and their standard deviations  $\times 10^3$ .

Atom	<u>x/a</u>	<u>y/b</u>	<u>z/c</u>	<u><math>\sigma(x/a)</math></u>	<u><math>\sigma(y/b)</math></u>	<u><math>\sigma(z/c)</math></u>
S	.44328	.09272	.19331	.36	.40	.29
Na	.1891	.0102	.0236	.49	.55	.41
O <sub>1</sub>	.2048	.6917	.0793	.91	.99	.74
O <sub>2</sub>	.9975	.1003	.0986	.94	.99	.74
N	.1226	.3769	.0803	1.0	1.1	.79
C <sub>1</sub>	.1314	.5627	.1093	1.1	1.3	.90
C <sub>2</sub>	.0285	.2741	.1165	1.1	1.2	.90
C <sub>3</sub>	.0510	.6236	.1838	1.3	1.5	1.0
C <sub>4</sub>	.1529	.6782	.2725	1.4	1.6	1.1
C <sub>5</sub>	.2472	.5374	.3197	1.8	2.2	1.3
C <sub>6</sub>	.3452	.5929	.4003	2.3	2.9	1.5
C <sub>7</sub>	.3520	.7834	.4302	2.7	2.9	1.8
C <sub>8</sub>	.2667	.9183	.3844	3.8	2.7	2.0
C <sub>9</sub>	.1626	.8683	.3040	2.3	2.0	1.4
H <sub>1</sub>	.495	.779	.163	15	15	12
H <sub>2</sub>	.250	.374	.306	17	18	13
H <sub>3</sub>	.412	.458	.432	18	20	14
H <sub>4</sub>	.438	.805	.501	19	20	15
H <sub>5</sub>	.256	.034	.402	22	19	15
H <sub>6</sub>	.103	.949	.274	18	17	14

Table 4. Final anisotropic thermal parameters  $\times 10^4$ .

Atom	$B_{11}$	$B_{22}$	$B_{33}$	$B_{12}$	$B_{13}$	$B_{23}$
S	110	269	55	17	58	9
Na	95	243	53	-14	34	14
O <sub>1</sub>	110	245	53	-2	37	19
O <sub>2</sub>	123	228	58	1	17	8
N	107	173	48	21	23	15
C <sub>1</sub>	91	218	45	36	13	31
C <sub>2</sub>	100	187	48	-5	11	2
C <sub>3</sub>	108	284	47	51	23	13
C <sub>4</sub>	121	319	51	-15	37	-30
C <sub>5</sub>	184	506	71	106	-47	-57
C <sub>6</sub>	250	676	74	150	-85	-21
C <sub>7</sub>	266	593	82	-203	-31	-34
C <sub>8</sub>	395	392	80	-219	36	-58
C <sub>9</sub>	259	341	57	-70	28	-12
H <sub>1</sub>	as	C <sub>3</sub>				
H <sub>2</sub>	as	C <sub>5</sub>				
H <sub>3</sub>	as	C <sub>6</sub>				
H <sub>4</sub>	as	C <sub>7</sub>				
H <sub>5</sub>	as	C <sub>8</sub>				
H <sub>6</sub>	as	C <sub>9</sub>				

## 2.10 Accuracy.

### 2.10.1 Standard deviation of coordinates.

Use was made of the formulae given by Cruickshank (1949), e.g.

$$\sigma(x_n) = \frac{2\pi}{aV_c} \left\{ \sum_q h^2 (F_o - F_c)^2 \right\}^{\frac{1}{2}} / \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right)_n \quad (2.31)$$

The various curvatures,  $\left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right)_n$  etc., were found by using (4.24).

### 2.10.2 Standard deviation of bond lengths and angles.

Since the standard deviations (s.d.) of the x, y and z coordinates of some atoms differed appreciably this was taken into account by using the expressions given by Ahmed and Cruickshank (1953). For a bond of length d, the s.d. is given by

$$\sigma^2(d) = \left( \frac{x_2 - x_1}{d} \right) [\sigma^2(x_1) + \sigma^2(x_2)] + \text{similar terms in y and z.} \quad (2.32)$$

For an angle  $\theta$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma^2(\theta) = & (1/d_1 d_2 \sin\theta)^2 [(x_2 - x_3)^2 \sigma^2(x_1) + (x_1 - 2x_2 + x_3)^2 \sigma^2(x_2) \\ & + (x_2 - x_1)^2 \sigma^2(x_3) + \text{similar terms in y and z}] \end{aligned} \quad (2.33)$$

### 2.10.3 Significance tests.

Cruickshank and Robertson (1953) have stressed the need for numerically specifying levels of significance when discussing the agreement between experimental and predicted values of various parameters; their classification was used here. If the hypothesis is made that an experimental



parameter  $l_e$  equals 1, then from the statistic  $\frac{(l_e - 1)}{\sigma(l_e)}$ , where  $\sigma(l_e)$  is the s.d. of  $l_e$ , the probability  $P$  of a difference at least as large as that between  $l_e$  and 1 being due to chance experimental errors can be found.

Cruickshank and Robertson suggest the following levels of significance

$P > .05$	corresponding to $t < 1.960$	- not significant
$.05 > P \geq .01$	" $1.960 < t \leq 2.576$	- possibly significant
$.01 > P \geq .001$	" $2.576 < t \leq 3.291$	- significant
$.001 > P$	" $3.291 < t$	- highly significant

Even if we are in the category  $P < .001$  it does not mean that the original hypothesis is true, rather only that it has not been disproved.

#### 2.10.4 The case for intensity measurement by methods other than eye estimation.

An inspection of the final coordinate deviations shown in Table 3 will reveal that they are larger than one would anticipate for a final residual of  $R = 6.9\%$  which is usually considered to be very good (e.g. compare with Gerdil, 1961). Although the large thermal vibrations of some of the atoms, especially those at the extremity of the benzene ring, result in increased s.d.'s, this is not the crux of the problem. From an inspection of the final observed and calculated structure amplitudes shown in

Appendix 4, it can be seen that the differences between  $F_o$  and  $F_c$  are largely independent of both the magnitude and indices of  $F_o$  and  $F_c$ . This is a consequence of the fact that the larger  $F_o$ 's were measured by the method of integration and photometry and are therefore relatively more accurate than the smaller  $F_o$ 's which were measured by the method of eye estimation. These eye estimated  $F_o$ 's occur mainly in the regions of larger Bragg angle, i.e. for spectra  $F_o(h,k,l)$  with larger indices.

From (2.31) it is apparent that the differences ( $F_o - F_c$ ) for the reflections of large indices will dominate the summation for the coordinate s.d.'s because the summation is over terms of the form  $h^2(F_o - F_c)^2$ . This is in fact the situation for NaPTD where the s.d.'s are essentially determined by the accuracy of the eye estimated intensities alone.

It may therefore be said in this case, that, although the accurate measurement of some of the intensities has resulted in a low residual, it has not resulted in a corresponding improvement in the accuracy of the structure analysis. There seems to be little to justify the time spent in measuring intensities by the method of integration and photometry unless this method can also be used for the high angle reflections.

It may also be noted that apart from the discussion above, a considerable fraction (about 50%) of the high order

$F_0$ 's for NaPTD were not experimentally observed at all; this reduces the peak curvature term in the denominator of (2.31) and, therefore, increases the standard deviations.

## 2.11 Discussion of the structure.

### 2.11.1 The molecular arrangement.

There are no water molecules associated with the NaPTD molecules which are held together by a system of bonds between the sodium and oxygen atoms. Each sodium atom is bonded to four oxygen atoms; conversely  $O_1$  is bonded to two sodium atoms at distances of 2.35A and 2.30A, and  $O_2$  to sodium atoms at distances of 2.38A and 2.42A. Each sodium atom is thereby bonded to four different NaPTD molecules; figs. 10 and 11 illustrate how this bonding forms endless chains of molecules parallel to the b screw axis and also extending in the "a" direction. In this chain formation there are two Na - N bonds, of length 2.73A and 2.76A.

The only other bonding between the molecules is of the weak van der Waals type; fig. 11 shows the shortest of these inter-molecular contacts,

The molecular bonding corresponds with the crystal habit; the system of bonding through the sodium atoms is in keeping with the plate-like nature of the crystals while the weak van der Waals contacts would allow ready cleavage in the (001) plane. The magnitude of the individual atomic thermal parameters also reflects the degree of bonding. Atoms of the thiazolidine ring are relatively tightly bound and therefore have smaller thermal parameters; progressing across the benzene ring the atoms are more free to vibrate

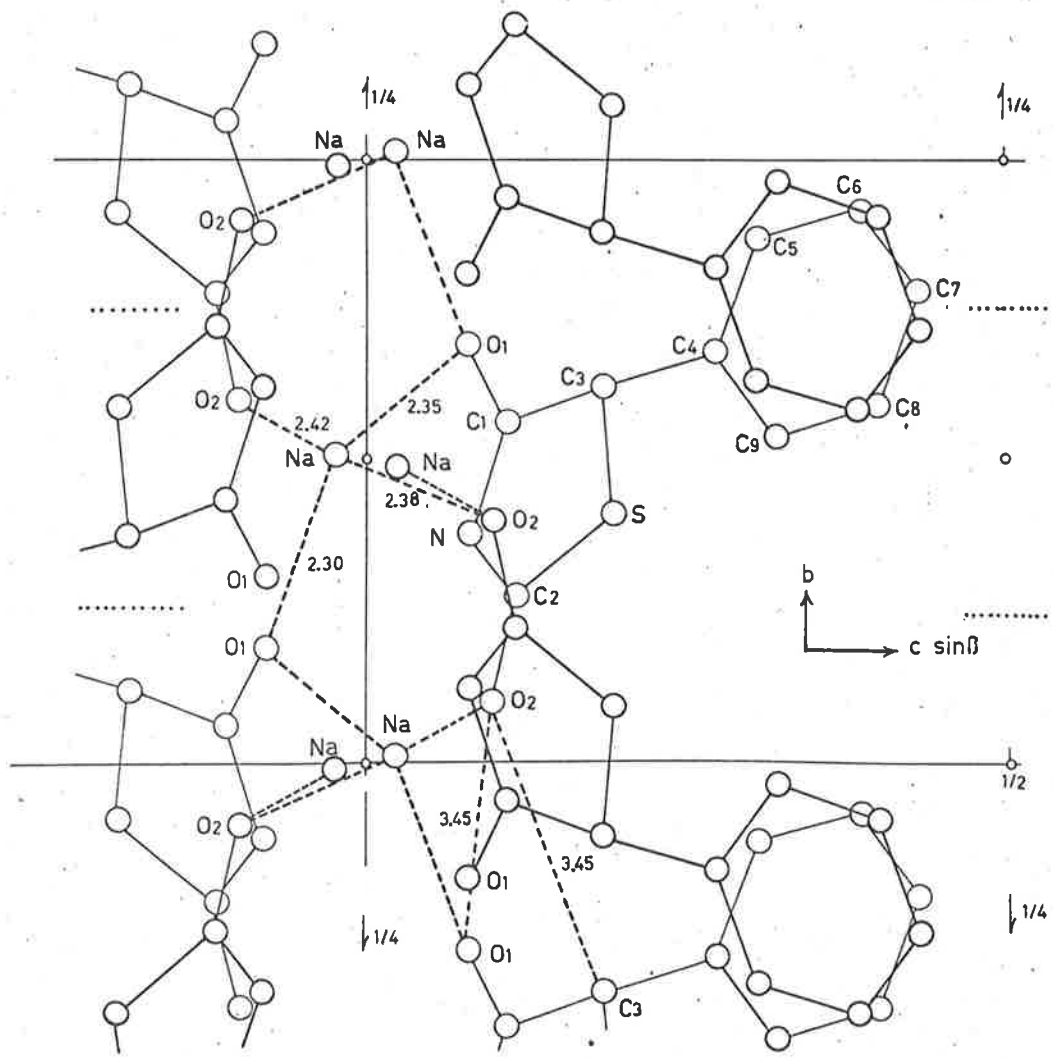


Fig. 10. Sodium atom bonding.

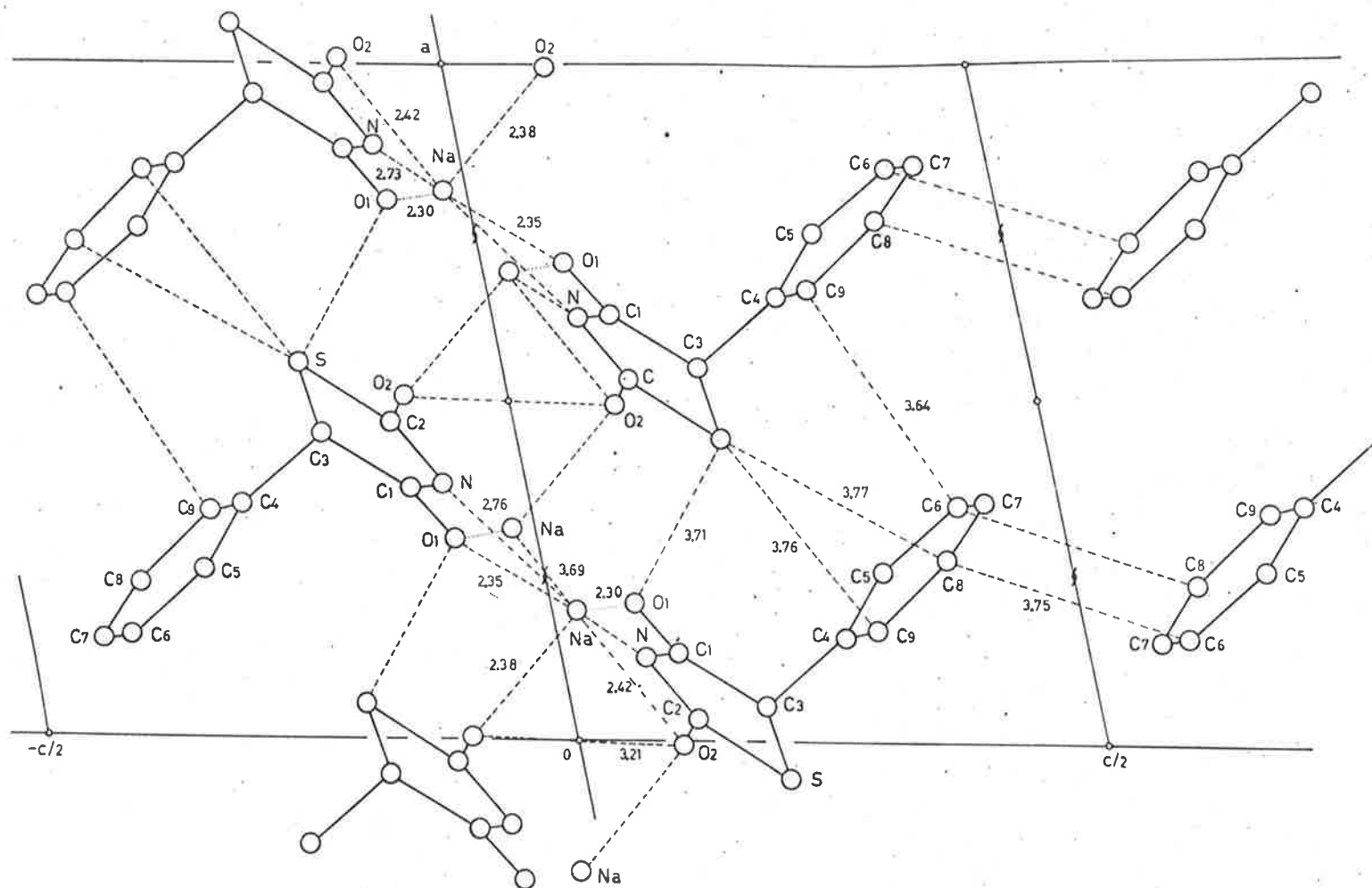


Fig. 11. Intermolecular distances less than  $4.0 \text{ \AA}$ .

(Two close approaches that cannot be shown here  
are shown in Fig. 10.)

and therefore have larger thermal constants.

#### 2.11.2 The phenyl thiazolidine molecule.

The spatial arrangement of the NaPTD molecule is illustrated in fig. 12 while the intra-molecular bond lengths and angles are listed in Table 5 and illustrated diagrammatically in fig. 13, and fig. 14.

Although the bond lengths within the benzene ring vary considerably, only for the short C<sub>7</sub> - C<sub>8</sub> bond (1.314A) is the difference from the expected value of 1.395A "possibly significant". (The "expected" values for bond lengths are taken from the International Tables for X-ray Crystallography, Vol.111, p.276.) Because the carbon atoms in this part of the benzene ring have extreme thermal vibrations and large coordinate standard deviations the author prefers to think that any apparent departures of the benzene ring from regularity are due to this thermal motion, (e.g. see Cruickshank, 1956a ).

Since the thiazolidine ring can be considered as "resonating" between several different canonical forms, each contributing to the actual observed structure, a close agreement between the dimensions of thiazolidine rings occurring in NaPTD and other crystal structures is not necessarily expected.

To give some quantitative measure of the degree of resonance of a bond between the single and double bond

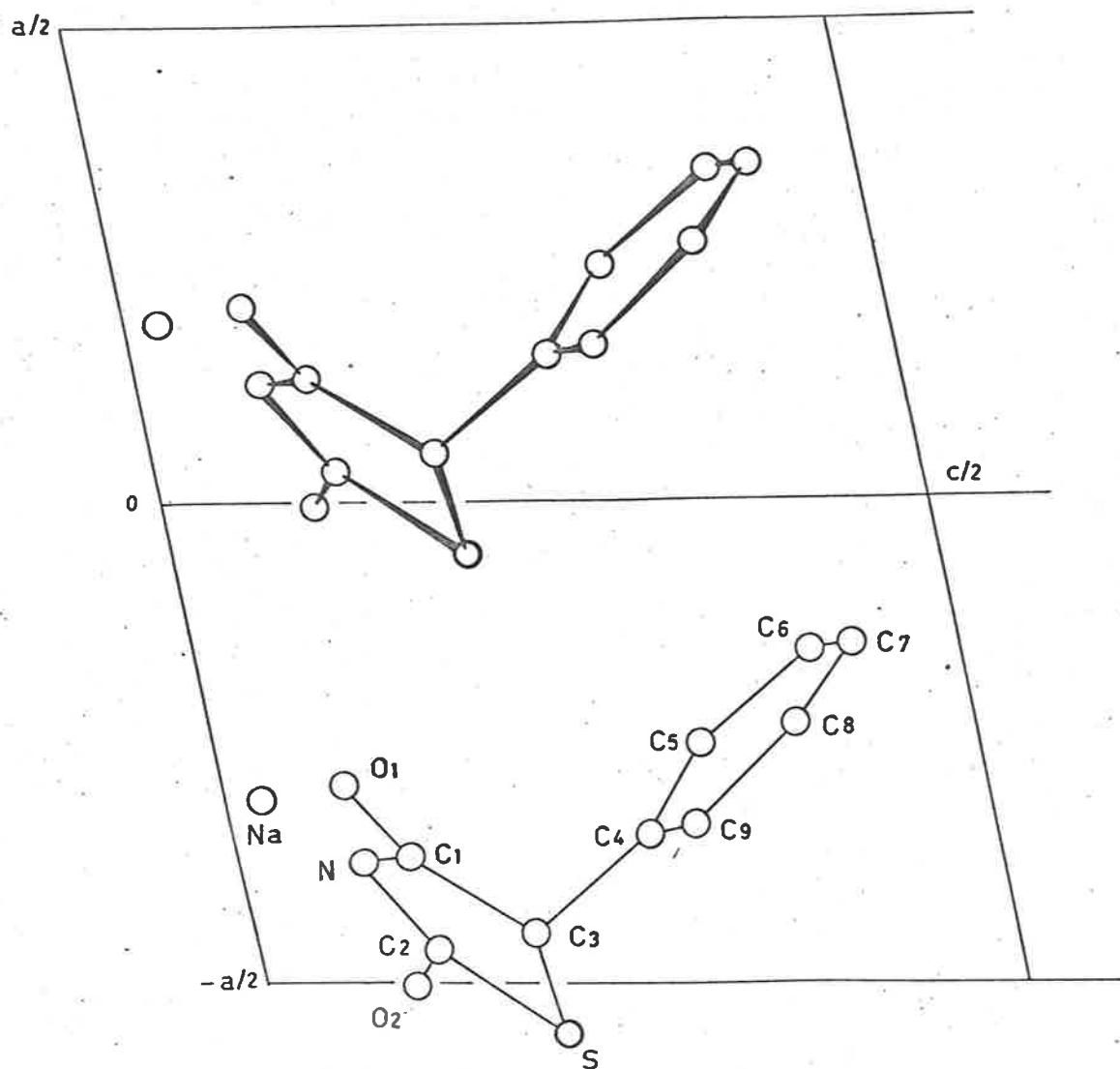


Fig. 12. Spatial arrangement of the NaPTD molecule.



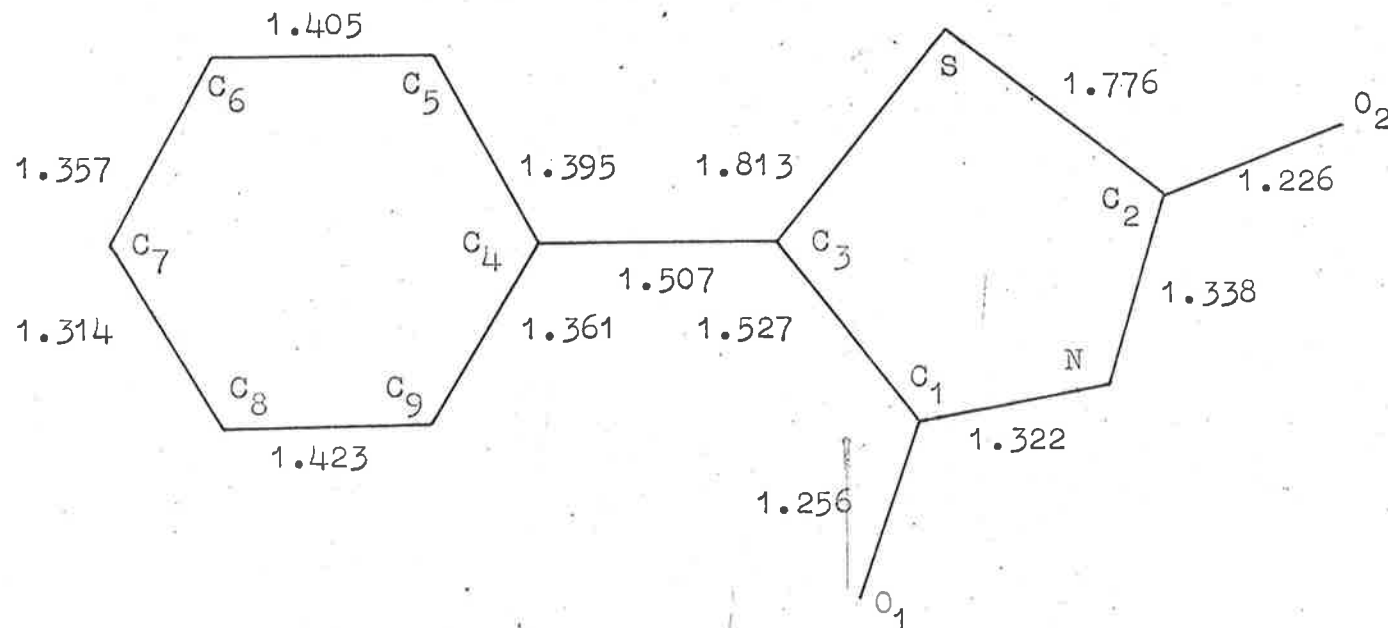


Fig. 13. Intramolecular bond lengths of NaPTD.

(In Angstroms)

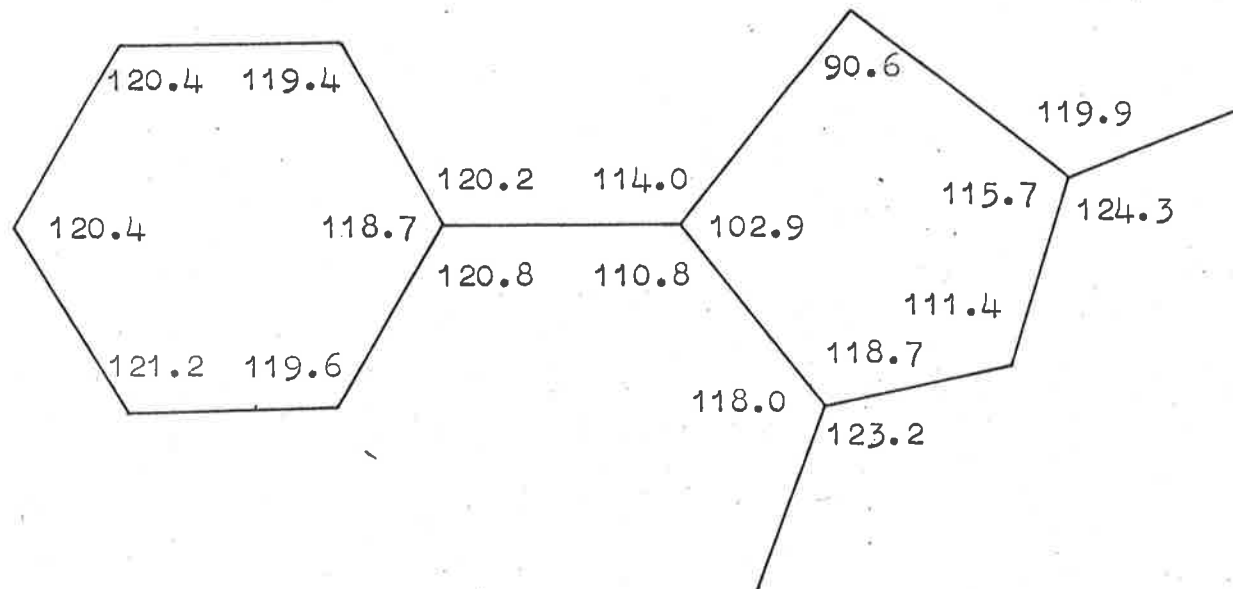


Fig. 14. Intramolecular bond angles of NaPTD.

(In degrees)

Atoms placed as in Fig. 13.

Table 5. Final bond lengths and angles.

Lengths in Angstroms, angles in degrees.

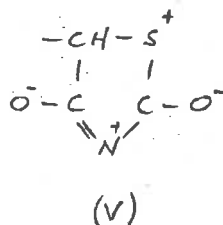
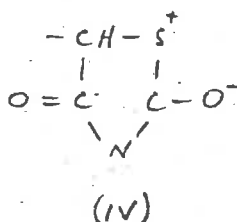
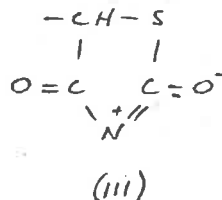
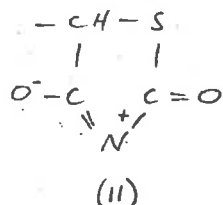
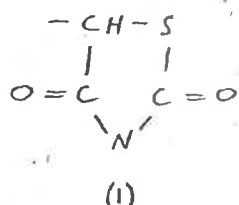
<u>Atoms</u>	<u>Bond Length</u>	<u>Standard Deviation</u>	<u>Atoms</u>	<u>Angle</u>	<u>Standard Deviation</u>
S-C <sub>2</sub>	1.776	.011	S-C <sub>3</sub> -C <sub>1</sub>	102.9	1.3
S-C <sub>3</sub>	1.813	.011	C <sub>3</sub> -C <sub>1</sub> -N	118.7	1.6
N-C <sub>2</sub>	1.322	.012	C <sub>1</sub> -N-C <sub>2</sub>	111.4	1.5
N-C <sub>1</sub>	1.338	.014	N-C <sub>2</sub> -S	115.7	1.3
C <sub>1</sub> -C <sub>3</sub>	1.527	.016	C <sub>2</sub> -S-C <sub>3</sub>	90.6	0.9
C <sub>1</sub> -O <sub>1</sub>	1.256	.013	O <sub>1</sub> -C <sub>1</sub> -N	123.2	1.6
C <sub>2</sub> -O <sub>2</sub>	1.226	.011	O <sub>1</sub> -C <sub>1</sub> -C <sub>3</sub>	118.0	1.6
C <sub>3</sub> -C <sub>4</sub>	1.507	.018	O <sub>2</sub> -C <sub>2</sub> -N	124.3	1.7
C <sub>4</sub> -C <sub>5</sub>	1.395	.020	O <sub>2</sub> -C <sub>2</sub> -S	119.9	1.4
C <sub>5</sub> -C <sub>6</sub>	1.405	.025	C <sub>4</sub> -C <sub>3</sub> -C <sub>1</sub>	110.8	1.6
C <sub>6</sub> -C <sub>7</sub>	1.357	.027	C <sub>4</sub> -C <sub>3</sub> -S	114.0	1.4
C <sub>7</sub> -C <sub>8</sub>	1.314	.034	C <sub>3</sub> -C <sub>4</sub> -C <sub>5</sub>	120.2	2.0
C <sub>8</sub> -C <sub>9</sub>	1.424	.034	C <sub>3</sub> -C <sub>4</sub> -C <sub>9</sub>	120.8	2.1
C <sub>9</sub> -C <sub>4</sub>	1.361	.018	C <sub>4</sub> -C <sub>5</sub> -C <sub>6</sub>	119.4	2.5
			C <sub>5</sub> -C <sub>6</sub> -C <sub>7</sub>	120.4	3.1
C <sub>3</sub> -H <sub>1</sub>	.87	.12	C <sub>6</sub> -C <sub>7</sub> -C <sub>8</sub>	120.4	3.7
C <sub>5</sub> -H <sub>2</sub>	1.12	.12	C <sub>7</sub> -C <sub>8</sub> -C <sub>9</sub>	121.2	3.9
C <sub>6</sub> -H <sub>3</sub>	1.15	.15	C <sub>8</sub> -C <sub>9</sub> -C <sub>4</sub>	119.6	3.0
C <sub>7</sub> -H <sub>4</sub>	1.20	.18	C <sub>9</sub> -C <sub>4</sub> -C <sub>5</sub>	118.7	2.3
C <sub>8</sub> -H <sub>5</sub>	.84	.13			
C <sub>9</sub> -H <sub>6</sub>	.85	.15			

extremes, Pauling (1948) defines the percent double-bond character,  $p$ , of a bond by

$$D = D_s - (D_s - D_d) \left( \frac{2p}{2p + 100} \right) \quad (2.34)$$

where  $D$  is the observed length of the actual bond and  $D_s$  and  $D_d$  are the lengths of the pure single and pure double bonds between the two atoms in question. Pauling also gives tables of single and double bond radii from which the values of  $D_s$  and  $D_d$  can be calculated. In using Pauling's equation, the following bond lengths were assumed, C-C = 1.54A; C=C = 1.33A; C-N = 1.47A; C=N<sup>+</sup> = 1.24A; C-O<sup>-</sup> = 1.45A; C=O = 1.20A; C-S = 1.81A and C=S<sup>+</sup> = 1.61A. Except for the carbon - sulphur bond lengths which were derived from Pauling's tables, these bond lengths are the same as those used by Gerdil (1961) in discussing the resonance of thymine monohydrate.

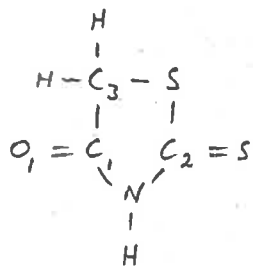
It was found (although this solution is not unique) that it was possible to account for the bond lengths observed in the thiazolidine ring by assuming that the canonical formulae shown below contribute to the resonant state in the following proportions, I, 30%; II, 40%; III, 25%; IV, 5% and V, 0%.



Some canonical formulae for the thiazolidine ring.

By summing over the canonical forms in the proportions indicated, the corresponding double bond character of each bond was found. Then, by using Pauling's equation in an inverse form, the "calculated" bond lengths were evaluated.

These calculated bond lengths and double bond characters are listed below together with the observed bond lengths; for comparison the corresponding bond lengths observed for rhodanine (van der Helm, 1962) are also included.



Rhodanine

<u>Bond</u>	<u>Double bond character</u>	<u>Calc. bond length</u>	<u>Obs. bond length</u>	<u>Obs. for Rhodanine</u>
S -C <sub>3</sub>	0 %	1.81 A	1.81 A	1.82 A
S -C <sub>2</sub>	5	1.78	1.78	1.74
C <sub>3</sub> -C <sub>1</sub>	0	1.54	1.53	1.51
C <sub>1</sub> -N	40	1.32	1.32	1.38
C <sub>2</sub> -N	25	1.35	1.34	1.37
C <sub>1</sub> -O <sub>1</sub>	60	1.24	1.26	1.23
C <sub>2</sub> -O <sub>2</sub>	70	1.23	1.23	-

Although the bond length differences between rhodanine and NaPTD can be satisfactorily explained by different double bond character, they may be partly due to experimental errors. If the latter is the case then the results obtained from this investigation appear to be the more reliable. (It is difficult to assess the reliability of the rhodanine bond lengths because the standard deviations quoted were obtained from an inspection of the changes during the final cycle of refinement - a most unsatisfactory procedure.)

With the exception of the benzene ring, the observed NaPTD bond lengths and angles agree well with the "expected" values. The S-C<sub>3</sub> single bond has an observed length of 1.81A, in exact agreement with the expected value. The C<sub>2</sub>-S-C<sub>3</sub> angle is observed to be 90.6°, the slight increase from 90° being expected because of the partial double bond character of the S-C<sub>2</sub> bond. The change of the C<sub>1</sub>-N-C<sub>2</sub> bond from 120°

to the observed value of  $111.4^\circ$  can also be accounted for by the double bond character of the  $C_1-N$  and  $C_2-N$  bonds.

As is expected the six carbon atoms of the benzene ring do not depart significantly from planarity. The best plane through these atoms calculated by the least squares method of Schomaker et. al. (1959) is

$$7.670x + 1.420y - 10.631z = 0.753$$

where the distance from this plane to the origin is 0.753A. The weight given to each atom site was proportional to the inverse of the corresponding coordinate variance; the departures of the atoms from this plane average 0.010A and are listed below.

Several references have been made to possible errors in atom coordinates due to refinement with isotropic rather than anisotropic temperature factors (e.g. Grenville Wells, 1956; Cruickshank, 1960). It was therefore valuable to compare the benzene ring planes before and after the use of anisotropic temperature factors. Using the same weights as above, the best plane was similar, i.e.

$$7.692x + 1.386y - 10.618z = 0.767$$

but the sum of squares of the weighted residuals increased from  $1.6 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $5.1 \times 10^{-4}$  A<sup>2</sup>. For comparison the individual residuals which averaged 0.017A are listed below.

Atom	C <sub>4</sub>	C <sub>5</sub>	C <sub>6</sub>	C <sub>7</sub>	C <sub>8</sub>	C <sub>9</sub>
Deviation (after final refinement)	-.007	.014	-.012	-.007	.017	.002 Å <sup>0</sup>
Deviation (before aniso- tropic temper- ature factors)	-.008	.024	-.032	-.007	.024	-.007 Å <sup>0</sup>

On assuming that the benzene ring should be planar, it is apparent that appreciable (even if "not significant") errors in atomic coordinates can result through the neglect of anisotropic thermal motion.

The best plane through the five atoms in the thiazolidine ring is

$$-5.536x + 2.013y - 9.209z = 0.651$$

where the origin to plane distance is 0.651 Å. The departures of the ring atoms and also the two O<sub>1</sub> and O<sub>2</sub> atoms are as follows:

Atom	S	C <sub>3</sub>	C <sub>1</sub>	N	C <sub>2</sub>	O <sub>1</sub>	O <sub>2</sub>
Deviation	.0045	-.069	.050	-.009	-.028	.176	-.041 Å <sup>0</sup>

The departures of both C<sub>1</sub> and C<sub>3</sub> from the plane are considerable. In order to test whether the ring is, in fact, significantly aplanar, the "χ<sup>2</sup>" test was applied (Wheatley, 1953).

By definition

$$\chi^2 = \sum (\Delta/\sigma)^2$$



where  $\Delta$  is the deviation from planarity and  $\sigma$  is the corresponding coordinate standard deviation. Summing over the five ring atoms,  $\chi^2 = 61.2$ . From the table of Fisher (1954, p.112), this corresponds to a probability P less than 0.01; P is the probability of the observed value of  $\chi^2$  occurring, or being exceeded, by chance. Using the usual levels of significance (P less than 0.02 being "significant"), it must be concluded that the thiazolidine ring departs "very significantly" from planar.

Only four of the five ring atoms are involved in resonance (i.e. S, C<sub>1</sub>, N, C<sub>2</sub>) and are expected to be planar. The best fit plane through these atoms is

$$-5.597x + 1.757y - 9.319z = 0.768$$

In this case their departures from planarity are much less, viz.

Atom	S	C <sub>1</sub>	N	C <sub>2</sub>	C <sub>3</sub>	O <sub>1</sub>	O <sub>2</sub>
Deviation	-.0002	.003	-.004	.005	-.134	.095	.040

The value of  $\chi^2$  is 0.44, corresponding to P = 0.50; thus these four atoms do not depart significantly from planar.

The best fit plane through the six atoms S, C<sub>1</sub>, N, C<sub>2</sub>, O<sub>1</sub> and O<sub>2</sub> (i.e. excluding C<sub>3</sub>) was also found. In this case  $\chi^2 = 61.3$ , indicating "highly significant" aplanarity.

### 2.11.3 Thermal vibrations.

In order to examine the anisotropy of the atom

vibrations more conveniently, the vibrations were expressed in terms of the principal axes of the ellipsoids of vibration by using the transformation of Rollett and Davies (1955). They define the ellipsoid of vibration of an atom as the ellipsoid in reciprocal space on which the temperature factor is constant. The temperature factor for an atom is then written as

$$T = \exp\left[-\sum_{i=1}^3 q_i h_i^2\right] \quad (2.35)$$

where  $i = 1, 2, 3$  for each of the three principal axes of the ellipsoid of vibration, and  $h_i$  is the component of  $(2\sin\theta/\lambda)$  in the direction  $i$ . Then if  $g_{i1}$ ,  $g_{i2}$  and  $g_{i3}$  are the direction cosines of the principal axes with respect to  $a^*$ ,  $b^*$  and  $c^*$ , the temperature factor can be written as

$$T = \exp\left[-\sum_i q_i (hg_{i1}a^* + kg_{i2}b^* + lg_{i3}c^*)^2\right] \quad (2.36)$$

The values of the  $q_i$  and  $g_{ij}$ , determined from the  $B_{ij}$  by the method of Rollett and Davies are given in Table 6.

Although a detailed interpretation of each of the thermal ellipsoids was not attempted, some general conclusions were reached. Generally, adjacent atoms have similar modes of vibration; for example, the thermal ellipsoids for the bonded atoms  $C_1$  and  $O_1$  are similar, as are those for  $C_2$  and  $O_2$ . The vibrations of atoms in the thiazolidine ring are not far from isotropic while at the extremity of the benzene ring the anisotropy is considerable. Of these extreme ring

TABLE 6. Principal axis thermal parameters.

<u>Atom</u>	<u>i</u>	<u>q<sub>i</sub></u>	<u>g<sub>i1</sub></u>	<u>g<sub>i2</sub></u>	<u>g<sub>i3</sub></u>
S	1	.343	.790	-.055	-.432
	2	.538	.447	.733	.595
	3	.490	.420	-.678	.678
Na	1	.344	.944	.213	-.049
	2	.497	.018	.731	.670
	3	.440	.330	-.648	.741
O <sub>1</sub>	1	.399	.846	.279	-.266
	2	.506	.130	.718	.696
	3	.435	.517	-.638	.667
O <sub>2</sub>	1	.426	.664	-.626	.539
	2	.442	.602	.772	.325
	3	.556	-.443	.111	.777
N	1	.406	.887	.407	.398
	2	.314	-.349	.900	-.328
	3	.437	-.301	.155	.857
C <sub>1</sub>	1	.289	.769	-.469	.587
	2	.470	.102	.761	.648
	3	.409	-.632	-.448	.486
C <sub>2</sub>	1	.346	.853	.293	.601
	2	.359	-.227	.954	-.241
	3	.465	-.470	.071	.762
C <sub>3</sub>	1	.365	.853	-.352	.555
	2	.572	.366	.930	.114
	3	.425	-.371	.109	.824

TABLE 6. (Cont.)

<u>Atom</u>	<u>i</u>	<u>q<sub>i</sub></u>	<u>g<sub>i1</sub></u>	<u>g<sub>i2</sub></u>	<u>g<sub>i3</sub></u>
C <sub>4</sub>	1	.447	.981	.160	.310
	2	.633	-.122	.948	-.313
	3	.418	-.148	.276	.898
C <sub>5</sub>	1	.425	.740	-.007	.813
	2	1.190	.493	.685	-.420
	3	.776	-.457	.728	.404
C <sub>6</sub>	1	1.109	.459	-.729	-.400
	2	1.524	.574	.680	-.326
	3	.422	.678	-.082	.857
C <sub>7</sub>	1	.543	.655	.315	.687
	2	1.407	.673	-.656	-.341
	3	1.016	-.343	-.686	.642
C <sub>8</sub>	1	1.611	.930	-.302	-.009
	2	.554	.366	.718	.656
	3	.809	-.029	-.627	.755
C <sub>9</sub>	1	1.019	.941	-.239	-.037
	2	.638	.177	.951	-.212
	3	.491	.289	.198	.976

Note: These direction cosines apply to atoms with coordinates given in Table 3. For symmetry equivalent atoms related by a glide operation the sign of  $g_{i2}$  must be reversed.

atoms the vibrations of  $C_5$ ,  $C_6$ ,  $C_7$  and  $C_8$  are somewhat similar and although the directions of the axes of maximum vibration vary, they are directed approximately out of the ring plane. Also, the minimum vibration directions lie reasonably near the direction of the  $C_3 - C_4$  bond as might be expected.

It was also interesting to compare the directions of the axes of the vibrational ellipsoids as calculated from the  $B_{ij}$  with the directions of maximum and minimum thermal vibration as indicated by the final difference synthesis calculated after refinement with isotropic temperature factors. This was done for the sulphur atom by projecting the three principal axes of its ellipsoid of vibration onto the  $(x, z)$  plane.

It follows from the properties of spherical triangles that if  $g_{i1}$ ,  $g_{i2}$  and  $g_{i3}$  are the direction cosines as defined above, then the angle between the projection of the  $(g_{i1}, g_{i2}, g_{i3})$  direction on the  $(x, z)$  plane and  $a^*$  is  $\phi$ , where

$$\phi = \arccos[ g_{i1} / \sqrt{1 - g_{i2}^2} ] \quad (2.37)$$

By using this result the necessary projections for the sulphur ellipsoid were made and are shown in fig. 15.  $A_1$ ,  $A_2$  and  $A_3$  represent the projections of the three principal axis directions and it can be seen that there is excellent agreement with the anisotropy indicated by the electron density

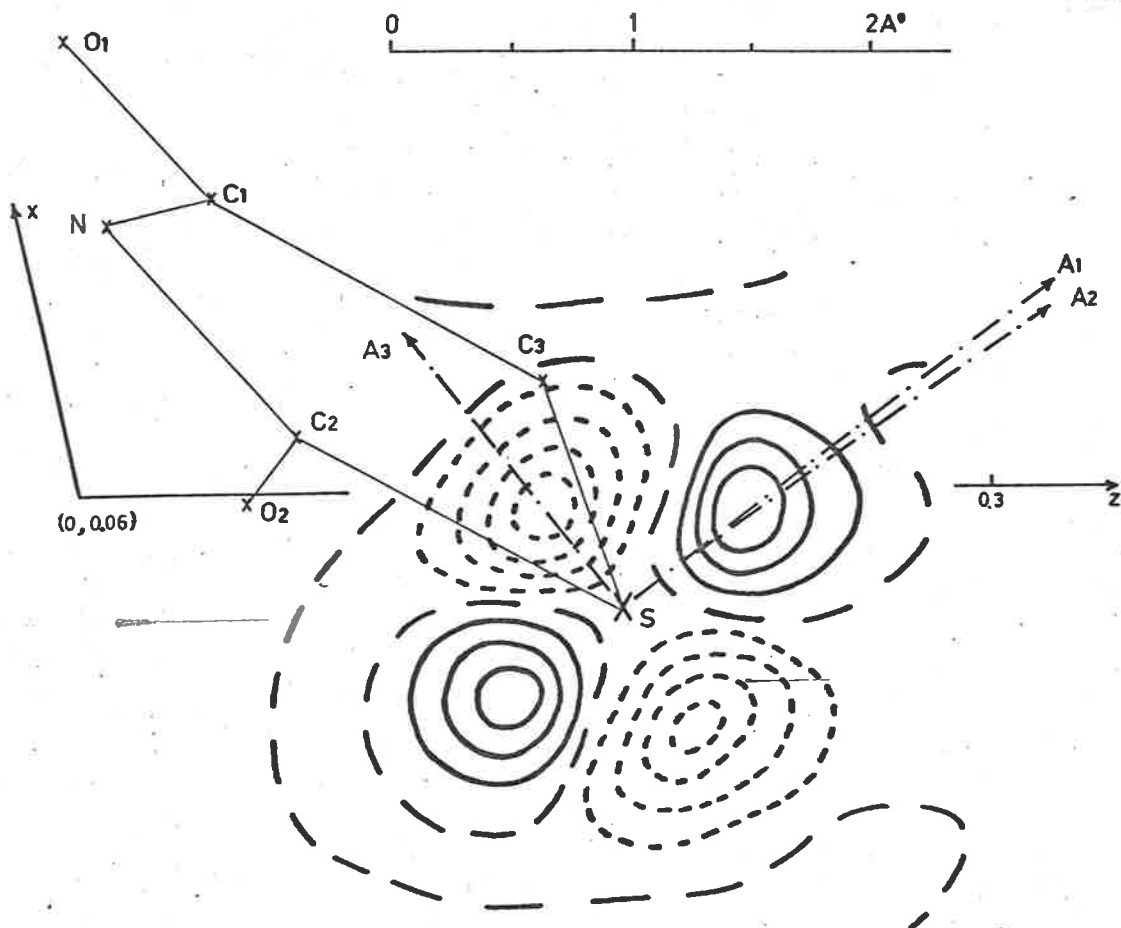


Fig. 15. Anisotropic vibration of the sulphur atom.  
Contours at intervals of  $0.2 \text{ e./\AA}^3$ .

maxima and minima. The axes corresponding to  $A_1$ ,  $A_2$  and  $A_3$  are respectively directed at  $47^\circ$  downwards,  $43^\circ$  upwards, and  $3^\circ$  upwards from the section plane. In three dimensions, there is an annulus of positive electron density around the sulphur position, which corresponds with the fact that the  $A_1$  and  $A_2$  axes are of similar magnitude, and are both considerably greater than  $A_3$  (respective values being 0.538, 0.490, and 0.343).

Fig. 15 also shows the projection of the thiazolidine ring onto the section plane. The orientation of the ellipsoid corresponds well with the directions in which the sulphur atom is bonded. The direction of minimum vibration is approximately coincident with the bisector of the S - C<sub>2</sub> and S - C<sub>3</sub> bond directions, and the vibration normal to this bisector is almost isotropic, as might be anticipated.

CHAPTER 3.THE CRYSTAL AND MOLECULAR STRUCTURE OF A BENZIMIDAZOLE  
DERIVATIVE3.1 Introduction.

At the conclusion of the work described in Chapter 2, techniques had been developed which would allow the investigation of any of a wide range of crystal structures. Excellent computing facilities had become available and programs had been written which, with some modification, would greatly facilitate the investigation of most organic compounds.

During discussion Dr. (now Professor) Clark-Lewis of the Organic Chemistry Department brought to the author's notice a unique chemical problem which had for some years not yielded to chemical analysis and which would be best resolved by X-ray techniques. Since the problem was essentially to distinguish between a five or six membered ring structure, and also since heavy atom derivatives were available, it was thought that a solution of the structure should be possible, thereby resolving the chemical problem without ambiguity.

Two very similar bromo derivatives were provided by Dr. Clark-Lewis with the hope that solution of either structure would solve the problem. The first derivative proved to be triclinic and possibly non-centric; the second was



monoclinic ( $P2_1/n$ ) with eight molecules in the unit cell. Although the monoclinic derivative had 46 non-hydrogen atoms in the asymmetric unit it was decided to proceed with the investigation of its structure, for in addition to the interest of the chemical problem it would be instructive to compare the consistency of chemically equivalent but crystallographically independent bonds and angles in the two molecules comprising the asymmetric unit.

This chapter describes the solution and refinement of the monoclinic structure, a structure which was found to be one not thought likely on chemical grounds. The original chemical dilemma has, in a sense, been resolved, but the solution leads one to speculate on other structural problems not well understood (e.g. the possibility of ring contractions and ring expansions under very mild conditions).

### 3.2 The nature of the problem.

#### 3.2.1 Introduction.

To explain some of the products formed by o-phenylenediamines and alloxan in neutral solution, King and Clark-Lewis (1951 a,b) proposed a new type of ring formation not known heretofore. Although their hypothesis agreed with all the chemical evidence (and still does) there were still some unusual interconversions between different condensation products which were difficult to explain.

This section is intended to review the chemical problem, to show the need for X-ray diffraction techniques, and to mention the present understanding of the problem.

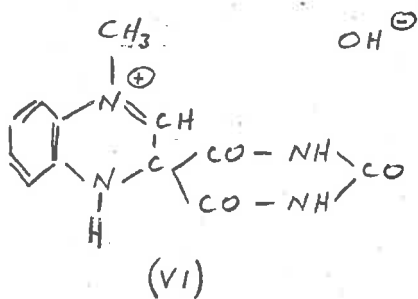
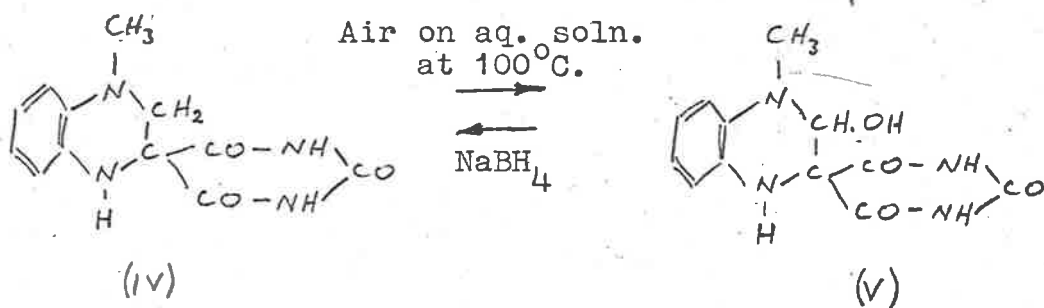
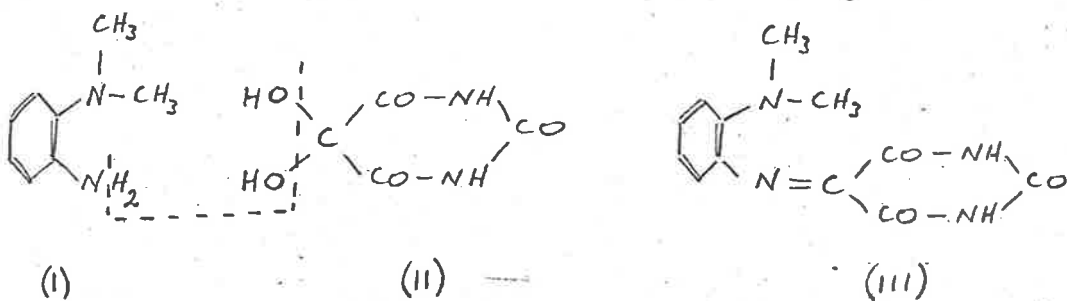
The author is most indebted to Dr. Clark-Lewis for much of the chemical background given in this section.

#### 3.2.2 The chemical problem.

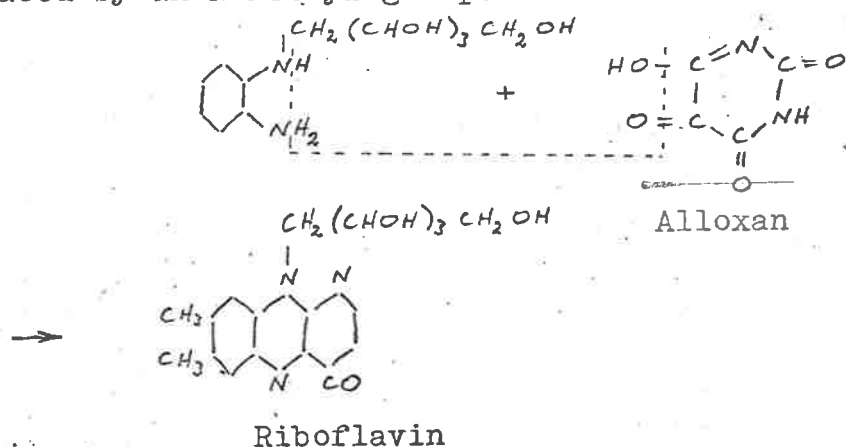
In aqueous ethanol o-aminodimethylaniline (I) reacts with alloxan hydrate (II) to give a mixture of products composed mainly of a yellow spiran and a colourless "carbinol-amine". These products will be referred to as compounds "A" and "B" respectively.

Rudy and Cramer (1938, 1939 a,b) proposed that A was the anil (III), formed by splitting off two water molecules as suggested by the dashed lines. Subsequently King and Clark-Lewis (1951 a,b) proved beyond all reasonable doubt that A was in fact the spiran (IV), formed in a ring -

closure unique in the literature in that it involves an N-methyl group.



The condensation is therefore somewhat similar to the synthesis of riboflavin (Vitamin B<sub>2</sub>) from 2-amino-4:5-dimethylphenyl-ribamine and alloxan. While this reaction is readily visualised by writing alloxan in its tautomeric form (as done below), the same simple picture does not describe the formation of (IV) because the N-hydrogen has been replaced by an N-methyl group.

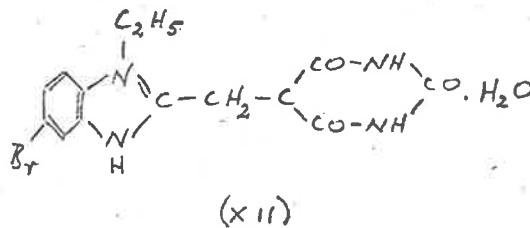
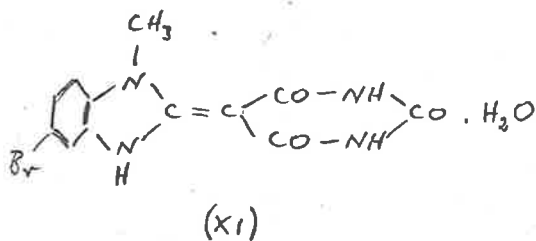
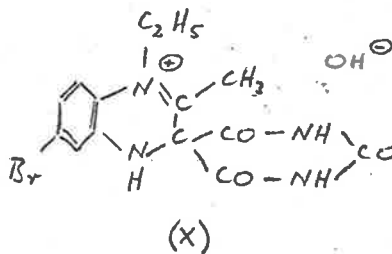
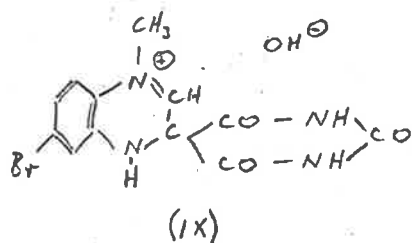
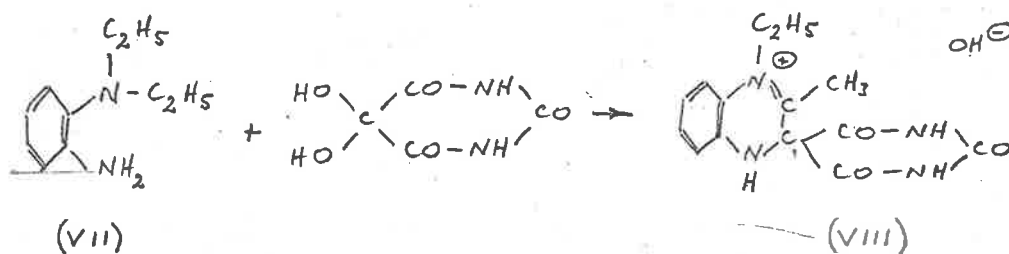


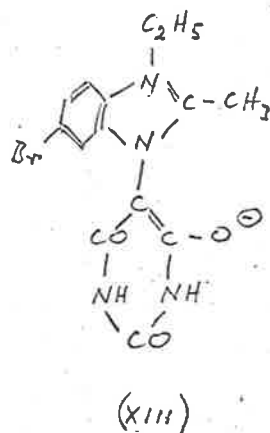
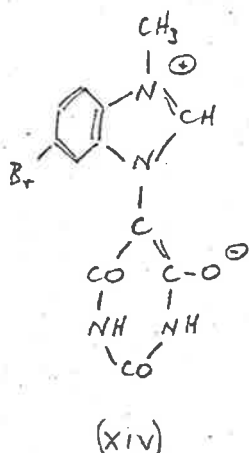
Returning to the original condensation, King and Clark-Lewis (1953) showed that the second product (B) was also obtained when air was passed through an aqueous solution of A (i.e. IV); formation under such mild conditions indicated that B must be closely related to (IV), and it was assigned the carbinol-amine structure (V).

The structures (IV) and (V) accounted satisfactorily for the chemical properties of the compounds A and B, but their electronic absorption spectra differed, and it was later considered desirable to alter the bonding shown in (V) to that in the related structure (VI), which was

compatible with all the chemical and physical properties.

The chemical evidence for the structures (IV) and (VI) was not conclusive, however, and to obtain further data Thompson (1957) condensed o-aminodiethylaniline (VII) with alloxan hydrate. This gave a compound thought to be an analogue (VIII) of (VI) which differed from (V) in being remarkably resistant towards aqueous alkali; no analogue of (IV) was isolated.





There were several factors which made chemical confirmation of the structures (VI) and (VIII) difficult. Firstly the compounds were in general very stable (melting points approaching  $400^{\circ}\text{C}$  not being uncommon), secondly all degradation products proved inconclusive and thirdly the compounds had very limited solubility in the usual organic solvents. For these reasons confirmation (or otherwise) of the structures (VI) or (VIII) by X-ray techniques was highly desirable, and availability of the corresponding bromo derivatives (IX) and (X) made this feasible. The alternative structures for which there was some chemical evidence are shown as (XI) and (XII).

Although it would have been preferable to investigate the structure B (i.e. IX) because of its close relation to the original condensation product A, it proved more convenient to use the diethyl condensation product (i.e. X).

Rather surprisingly the work described in the remainder of this chapter has revealed that the true structure is not the proposed structure (X) but in fact (XIII).

At the time of writing it is still thought that the six-membered ring structure (IV) is correct; on the other hand it is certain that the structure (XIII) with its five-membered ring cannot be wrong. To resolve this dilemma one must propose either that the reactions of alloxan with the dimethyl and diethyl amino aniline derivatives (I) and (VII) are substantially different, or alternatively that the conversion of A (i.e. IV) to B (i.e. XIV) by air on the aqueous solution at 100°C involves the contraction of a six to five-membered ring. Chemical analysis of the problem is still continuing, and if this still remains inconclusive it would be worth examining the bromo derivative of B by X-ray methods to ascertain whether this structure is in fact (XIV), the analogue of (XIII).

### 3.3 Choice of compound.

Crystals of the two bromo derivatives thought to be (IX) and (X) were supplied by Dr. Clark-Lewis; these will be referred to hereafter as B.Br(Me) and B.Br. (Dr. Clark-Lewis has pointed out that it is difficult to assign satisfactory names to these compounds and therefore no full chemical name will be given.)

Crystals of B.Br(Me) were well formed brittle colourless needles. From oscillation and Weissenberg photographs a triclinic unit cell of the following dimensions was chosen.

$$\begin{array}{ll} a = 7.23 \text{ \AA} & \alpha = 63.5^\circ \\ b = 9.08 \text{ \AA} & \beta = 106^\circ \\ c = 12.07 \text{ \AA} & \gamma = 99.5^\circ \end{array}$$

$$\text{Cell Volume} = 683 \text{ \AA}^3.$$

Referred to this cell the needles used were bounded by the faces (001) and ( $\bar{1}10$ ). Assuming two molecules in the unit cell, the calculated density was 1.72 gm/cc which agreed with the value of 1.752 obtained by flotation.

To determine whether the two molecules in the unit cell were centrosymmetrically related, intensities were obtained by the method of eye estimation for the zone of reflections corresponding to rotation about the needle axis. A plot was then made of the distribution of intensities in the manner suggested by Howells, Phillips and Rogers (1950)



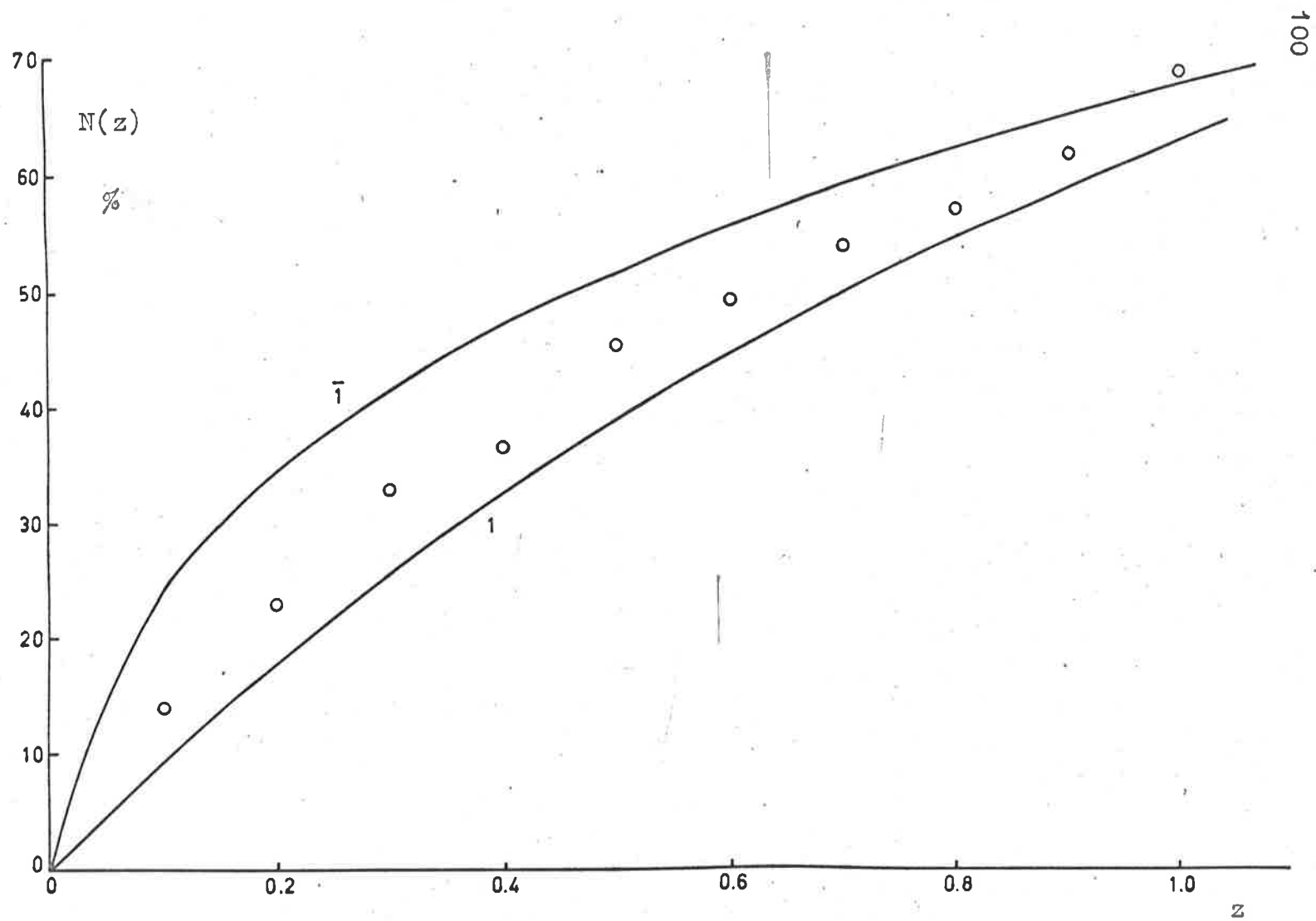


Fig. 16. Distribution of intensities of B.Br(Me)



and this is shown in fig. 16 along with the theoretical distributions for centric and non-centric structures. It can be seen that this plot was not conclusive. It was nevertheless felt that if the origin of coordinates was considered to be midway between the two heavy atoms, then since these atoms dominate the scattering the results would tend to indicate a centric structure irrespective of whether the remainder of the light atoms were centrosymmetrically related or not; thus a non-centric structure of 42 independent atoms seemed likely. Although this did not completely rule out an X-ray analysis, attention was directed toward the second possible compound (i.e. B.Br) which it was hoped would prove to be more tractable. Analysis of this benzimidazole derivative is described in the remainder of this chapter.

### 3.4 Properties of the benzimidazole derivative.

#### 3.4.1 Physical properties.

Crystals of B.Br were generally well formed, brittle, and tabular, elongated along [100] and with the (010) and (001) faces most prominent. Cleavage was possible parallel to the principal faces and to (100), although care had to be taken not to lose the specimens as the cleavage was generally violent.

The crystals were monoclinic, and systematic absences - (h0l) for h+k odd and Ok0 for k odd - gave the space group unequivocally as  $P2_1/n$ .

From the cell volume, measured density and chemical composition of  $(\text{BrC}_{14}\text{N}_4\text{O}_4\text{H}_{15})$ , it was apparent that there were eight molecules in the unit cell, i.e. two independent molecules per asymmetric unit.

These and other physical properties are summarised in Table 7.

#### 3.4.2 Unit cell dimensions.

The lattice parameters were determined by a method similar to the extrapolation back-reflection Weissenberg technique described by Buerger (1958, p.435). Since the appropriate camera was not available, a conventional camera was modified by removing the usual film - retaining clips and then mounting a slotted film "back to front".

Ok1 spectra were used to determine  $b$  and  $c \sin \beta$ ,  $h0l$  to determine  $\beta$  and  $a \sin \beta$ . The crystals used were about 0.1 mm square in cross section and were the ones later used for intensity measurements. The final results are shown graphically in fig. 17, and are summarised in Table 7.

It may be noted that in retrospect the author is of the opinion that, for organic crystals, the accuracy obtained by either of the extrapolation methods described in Chapters 2 and 3 does not warrant the time spent. Although other accurate methods have not been used by the author, it would appear that by calibration against a standard, (e.g. Fridrichsons, 1959), unit cell parameters of comparable accuracy can be determined much more conveniently.

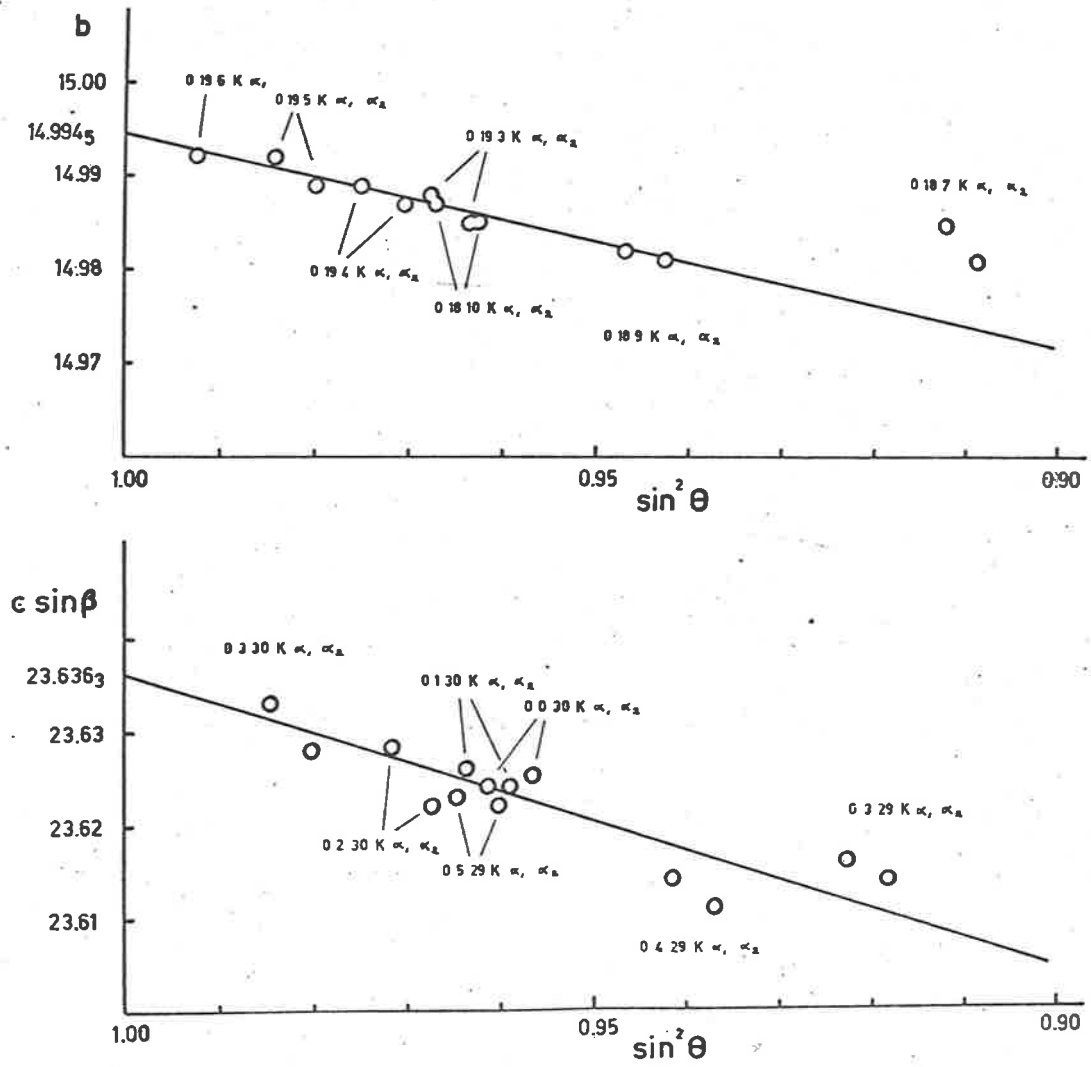


Fig. 17.

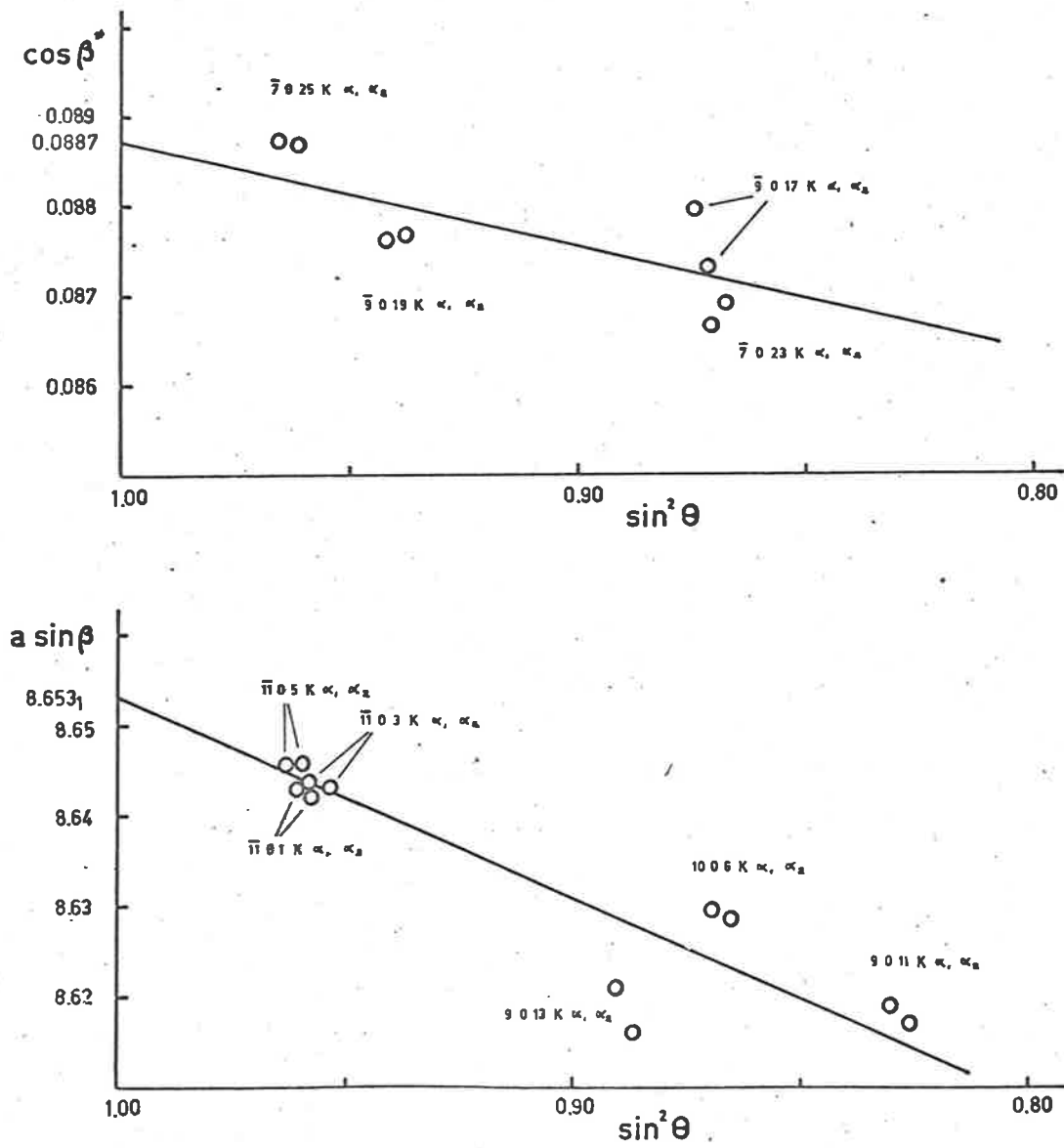


Fig. 17. Determination of unit cell parameters for B.Br.

TABLE 7.Physical and crystallographic properties.Space group P2<sub>1</sub>/n

a.sin $\beta$	=	8.6531 $\pm$ .0036 A*	a =	8.687 $\pm$ .004 A
b	=	14.9945 $\pm$ .0025 A	b =	14.995 $\pm$ .003 A
c.sin $\beta$	=	23.6363 $\pm$ .0027 A	c =	23.730 $\pm$ .004 A
cos $\beta$	=	-.08871 $\pm$ .00044	$\beta$ =	95° 5.3' $\pm$ 1.5'
sin $\beta$	=	.996058 $\pm$ .000040		

Unit cell volume : 3079 A<sup>3</sup>

Observed density (by flotation) : 1.652 gm/cm<sup>3</sup>

Calc. density (8 molecules/unit cell) : 1.652 gm/cm<sup>3</sup>

Absorption coefficient : 39.8 cm.<sup>-1</sup>

\* The uncertainties given equal the calculated standard deviations.

### 3.5 Collection of intensity data.

#### 3.5.1 Selection of crystals.

Since the crystals were generally well formed and could be reduced to a suitable size by cleavage, the selection of a crystal to rotate about the a axis and another for b axis rotation was not difficult. The specimens chosen measured 1.0 x 0.13 x 0.13 mm and 0.13 x 0.6 x 0.13 mm respectively. This implies rather severe absorption, the maximum and minimum for transmitted radiation being 51% and 41% for radiation incident normal to the respective axes of rotation; however it was thought that since the crystals were approximately uniform in cross section the absorption would vary uniformly with  $\sin\theta$  and therefore perhaps influence the thermal parameters but not those of atomic position, (e.g. see Lipson and Cochran, 1957, p.286).

#### 3.5.2 Measurement of intensities.

Each layer of reflections was recorded without integration on a pack of four films, the exposure time being about 75 hours. To reduce the strongest reflections to a measurable density a second film pack was exposed for about 2 hours.

Intensities were recorded for the layers  $0k1$  through  $7k1$ , and  $h0l$  through  $h4l$ , and were measured by the method of eye estimation. Within the limiting sphere for copper



radiation there were about 8,300 independent reflections; about 7,100 of these reflections were recorded and of these 72% observed to have a non-zero intensity.

### 3.5.3 Geometrical Factors.

Since the recorded intensities had not been integrated it was desirable to make a correction for the extension and contraction of the higher layer reflections characteristic of Weissenberg photographs (e.g. see Buerger, 1958, p.227). Phillips (1954) has given an expression for the modified length  $L'$  of a recorded reflection of the form

$$L' = L(1 + dW) \quad (3.1)$$

and recommends that this be applied only to the extended spots (i.e. where  $dW$  is always positive).

When recording intensities by rotating the crystal about the  $a$  axis it would have been necessary to oscillate the crystal through  $270^\circ$  to record all the  $(hkl)$  and  $(hk\bar{l})$  spectra as extended spots on the one film, but this was impossible because  $210^\circ$  rotation was the maximum allowed by the Unicam camera. Rather than making separate exposures for the  $(hkl)$  and  $(hk\bar{l})$  reflections it was decided to use one exposure only, the crystal being arranged so that oscillation through  $180^\circ$  would allow measurement of all the  $(hkl)$  spectra from one half of the film (i.e. the "extended" side), and all the  $(hk\bar{l})$  spectra from the other half (i.e. the "contracted" side).

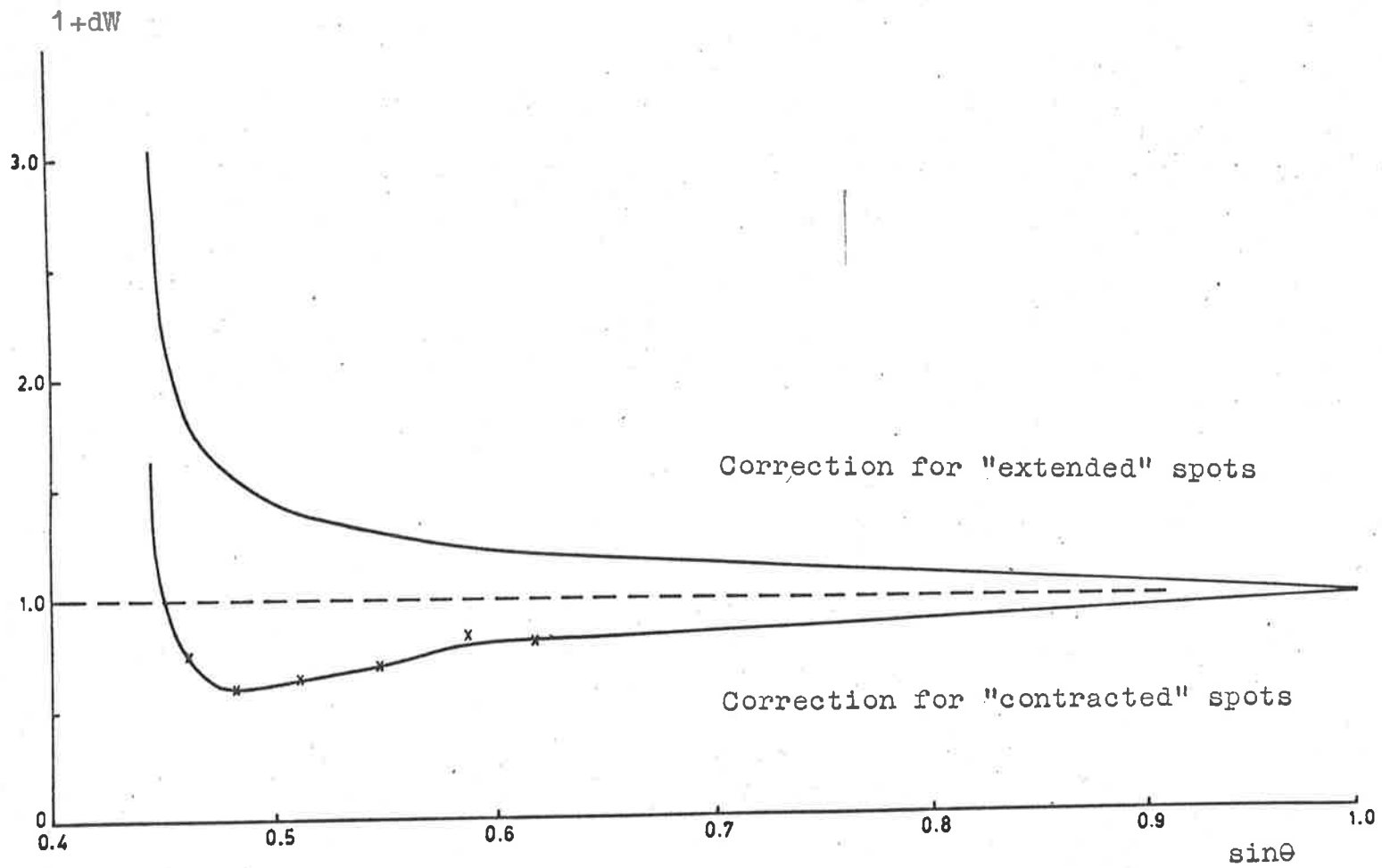


Fig. 18. Correction for spot shape : Layer 5k1.

x : measured values of (1 + dW)

The extended spots were corrected by using the analytical expression given by Phillips. For the contracted spots, with the exception of those near the centre of the film (i.e. of low  $\sin\theta$ ), the fractional change in length ( $dW$ ) is small; therefore the expression (3.1) will be essentially correct whether  $dW$  is positive or negative. For smaller values of  $\sin\theta$ , however, (3.1) may be grossly in error, especially for values of  $dW$  near  $-1$ . To overcome this uncertainty the lengths of a number of spots in this region of the film were measured, and by comparison with the length of equally intense spots near the edge of the film (i.e. with  $dW = 0$ ) a semi-empirical correction curve built up. A typical curve used for correction of the  $5kl$  intensities is shown in fig. 18. It may be noted that for reflections whose Bragg angles approach the minimum for the layer being considered (say  $5kl$ ) the correction becomes unreliable, however these reflections necessarily had a small value of  $k$  and therefore could be independently measured by using data obtained from the "b axis" crystal. Furthermore, since these reflections had a  $k$  index of 5, they occurred on the b axis photograph in a region where the spot extension correction was reliable.

After measuring the intensities and recording them on punched cards, the 1620 computer was used to evaluate the Phillips correction as described above along with the Lorentz

and polarization factors; the modified intensities were then punched out on cards with the appropriate indices,  $\sin\theta$  and  $\sin^2\theta$  values.

#### 3.5.4 Averaging and scaling.

By using all the intensities common to both a axis and b axis photographs, the individual layers of reflections were brought to a common scale.

For reflections recorded about the two axes, the final intensity was generally taken as the average of the two independent scaled values; there were, however, two exceptions to this rule. Firstly if a weak reflection was observed only on one film, its intensity was put equal to this one observed value. Secondly if a pair of measurements differed by more than the ratio 1.5 : 1, they were first checked for experimental and other errors (e.g. introduced by the spot shape correction) before a "best" value for the intensity was chosen. It was found that only about 5% of the reflections fell into this second category, and of these, only a few, all being weak, differed by more than 2 : 1.

The multiplying factor necessary to put all the measured intensities on an absolute scale was found by the method of Wilson (1942) using about 3300 reflections from the layers 0kl through 3kl. The final plot which is shown in fig. 19 gave the value  $2B = 7.0$  for the overall temperature exponent.

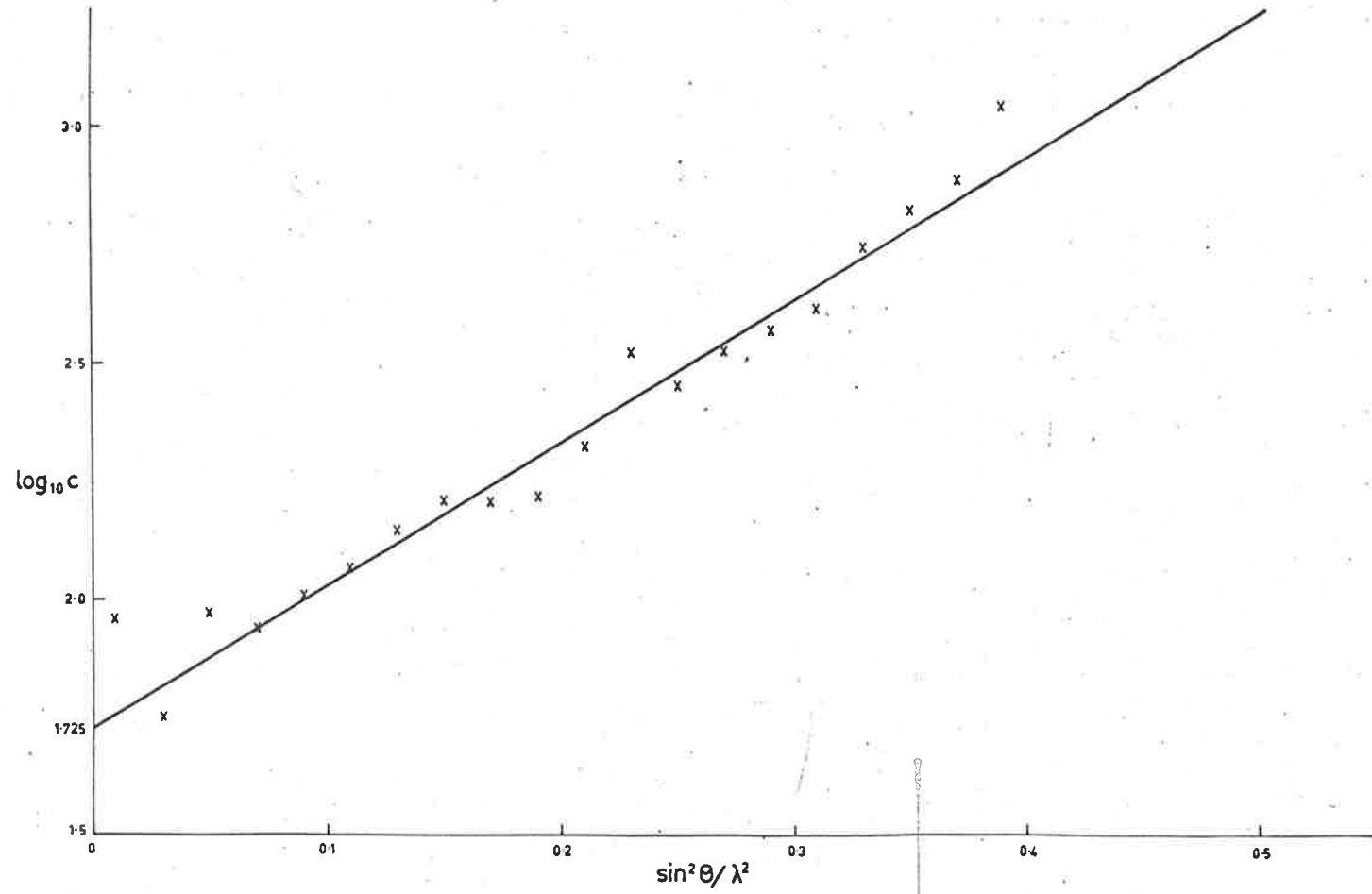


Fig. 19. Absolute scaling of B, Br data.

### 3.6 Determination of the heavy atom positions.

#### 3.6.1 Introduction.

Although at this stage the full three dimensional Patterson function could have been calculated and used in an attempt to determine the coordinates of the two bromine atoms, it was realised that this computation would be a major one better avoided if a less tedious approach were possible.

Use of projections of the Patterson function was not seriously considered, firstly because a wide range of diffraction data was available, secondly because the author did not wish to repeat his experience described in Chapter 2; instead, attention was turned to the use of Harker sections.

#### 3.6.2 Harker sections.

Shortly after the introduction of the Patterson function in 1935, Harker (1936) showed that certain symmetry operations result in useful information being concentrated on lines or planes of the three dimensional Patterson function. In particular in the space group  $P2_1/n$ , atoms related by the screw axis parallel to  $b$  will have vector interactions lying in the plane  $y = \frac{1}{2}$ ; also atoms related by the  $n$ -glide plane normal to  $b$  will result in Patterson peaks lying on the line  $x = \frac{1}{2}, z = \frac{1}{2}$ .

If there is only one heavy atom (say  $Br_1$ ) with

fractional coordinates  $(x_1, y_1, z_1)$ , then the Harker interactions between this atom and its symmetry related equivalents within the  $P2_1/n$  unit cell occur at  $(\frac{1}{2}-2x_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2z_1)$  and  $(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2y_1, \frac{1}{2})$ . Following the discussion of 2.5.3, the product  $4Z_h \cdot Z_h$  gives a measure of the height of both these Patterson peaks ( $Z_h$  being the number of electrons associated with the heavy atom). It is apparent that a knowledge of the two Harker peaks mentioned above would determine the heavy atom position without ambiguity.

If we now consider a second heavy atom (say  $Br_2$ ) with coordinates  $(x_2, y_2, z_2)$ , then as before Harker peaks of height  $4Z_h \cdot Z_h$  will be generated at  $(\frac{1}{2}-2x_2, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2z_2)$  and  $(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2y_2, \frac{1}{2})$ . Now, however, there are two ambiguities which arise in the determination of the heavy atom coordinates. Firstly there is no direct method of correlating the pair of peaks in the plane  $y = \frac{1}{2}$  with the pair of peaks on the line  $x = \frac{1}{2}, z = \frac{1}{2}$ ; a wrong correlation would lead to heavy atom coordinates of the form  $(x_1, y_2, z_1)$  and  $(x_2, y_1, z_2)$ . Secondly, for each Harker peak at  $(\frac{1}{2}-2x_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2z_1)$ , there is another peak in the adjacent cell at  $(1-\frac{1}{2}-2x_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2z_1)$ ; thus, the heavy atom can be placed at either  $(x_1, y_1, z_1)$  or  $(x_1+\frac{1}{2}, y_1, z_1)$ . This alternative is not important for the case of one heavy atom since it corresponds merely to a choice of origin; for two atoms,

having placed  $\text{Br}_1$  at say  $(x_1, y_1, z_1)$ , the origin is fixed, and therefore  $\text{Br}_2$  has the alternative coordinates  $(x_2, y_2, z_2)$  or  $(x_2+1, y_2, z_2)$ .

One approach to this problem might have been to compare the observed structure factors with those calculated for all the possible heavy atom positions. It was felt that this method was most unsatisfactory, and, instead, the ambiguities were resolved by using general line sections as described in the next section.

Before any Patterson sections were calculated, the coefficients (i.e. the observed intensities) were modified by the function suggested by Shoemaker et. al. (1953) and designed to "sharpen" the Patterson peaks but at the same time suppress ripples in the Patterson density due to series termination effects. The modification used was of the form

$$I_o^* = I_o \cdot M(\sin\theta) \quad (3.2)$$

where  $I_o$  is the observed intensity and

$$M(\sin\theta) = C \cdot \left( \frac{\sin^2 \theta}{\lambda^2} \right)^2 \left( \frac{1}{f_o^2} \right) \exp\left\{ (2B-19.4) \frac{\sin^2 \theta}{\lambda^2} \right\} \quad (3.3)$$

where  $f_o$  ( $=f_o(\sin\theta)$ ) is the scattering factor for oxygen. The temperature exponent,  $2B$  was equated to 7.0 as determined statistically. For the constant  $C$  equal to 1060,  $M(\sin\theta)$  equals zero at  $\sin\theta = 0$ , rises to a maximum of 1.0 at  $\sin\theta = 0.79$  and then falls to 0.48 at  $\sin\theta = 1.0$ .



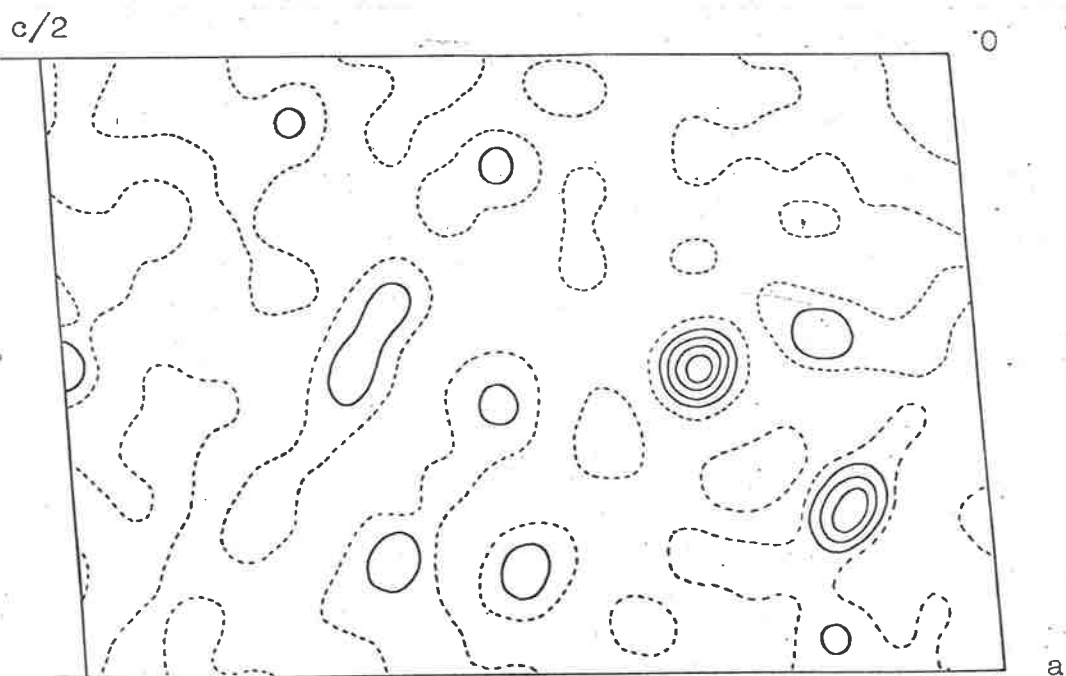


Fig. 20. Harker section  $P(x, \frac{1}{2}, z)$ .

Zero contour dashed.

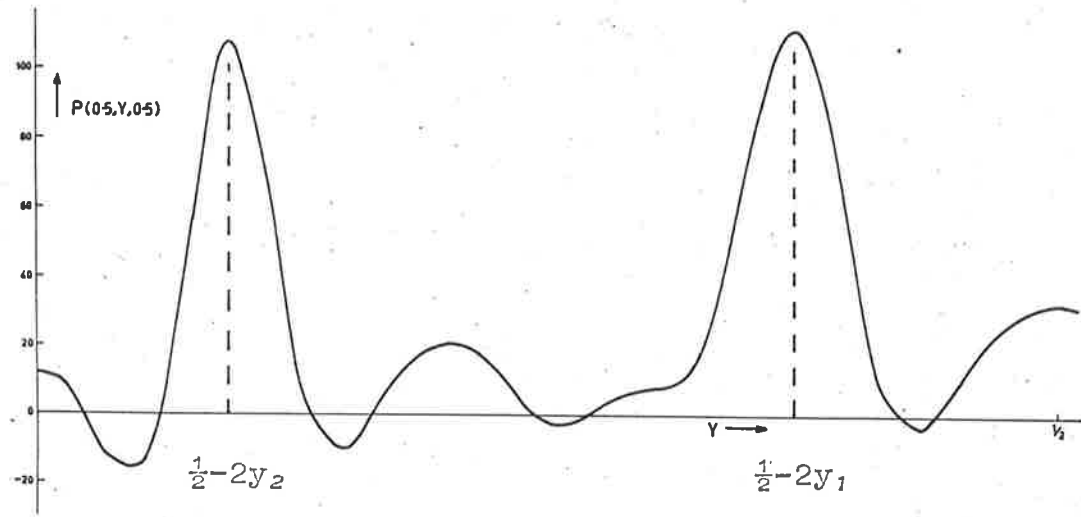
Contours at arbitrary equal intervals.

### 3.6.3 General Patterson line sections.

It has been mentioned that heavy atoms at  $(x_1, y_1, z_1)$  and equivalent positions in the  $P2_1/n$  cell generate Patterson peaks of height  $4Z_h \cdot Z_h$  at the special positions  $(\frac{1}{2}-2x_1, \frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2z_1)$  and  $(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}-2y_1, \frac{1}{2})$ ; in addition, another peak of height  $2Z_h \cdot Z_h$  is generated at the general position  $(2x_1, 2y_1, 2z_1)$ . Hence if  $x_1$  and  $z_1$ , the  $(x, z)$  coordinates of a heavy atom, are determined from the Harker section  $P(x, \frac{1}{2}, z)$ , then the value of  $y_1$  can be found by a line section  $P(2x_1, y, 2z_1)$  through the Patterson function parallel to the  $b$  axis. If the heavy-atom peak on this line has  $y$  coordinate  $2y_1$ , then there should be another peak of twice the height occurring at  $y = \frac{1}{2}-2y_1$ , on the Harker line  $P(\frac{1}{2}, y, \frac{1}{2})$ . The first ambiguity mentioned before is thus removed.

The  $P(x, \frac{1}{2}, z)$  Harker section for B.Br was calculated using the IBM 1620 and is shown in fig. 20: the two Br-Br interactions can readily be seen. From this section the "Br<sub>1</sub>-Br<sub>1</sub>" and "Br<sub>2</sub>-Br<sub>2</sub>" vector interactions were found to be at  $(0.7567, \frac{1}{2}, 0.4213)$  and  $(0.9903, \frac{1}{2}, 0.3500)$  respectively.

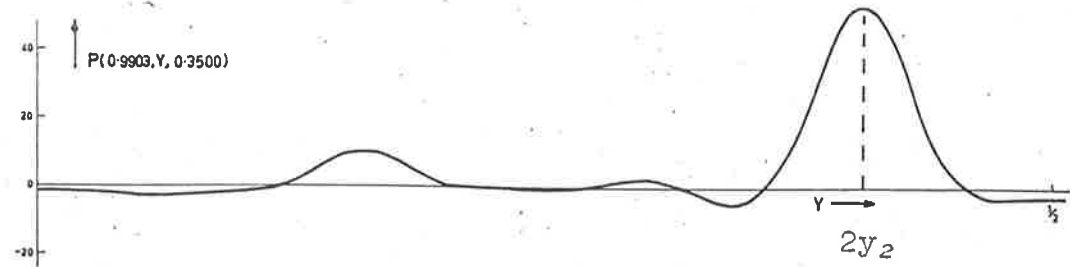
The two Patterson line sections corresponding to these  $(x, y)$  values were next calculated on the 1620 computer and are shown in figs. 21b and 21c, along with the Harker line section  $P(\frac{1}{2}, y, \frac{1}{2})$  in fig. 21a. The correlation between



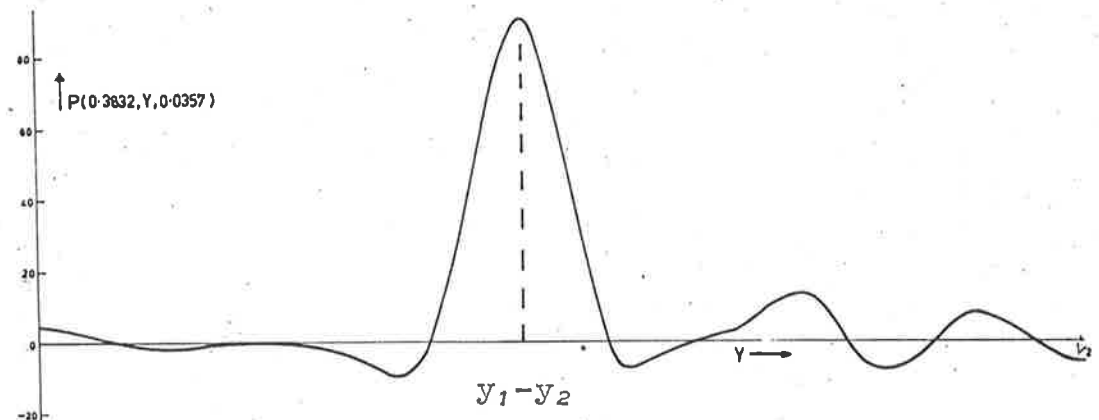
21a



21b



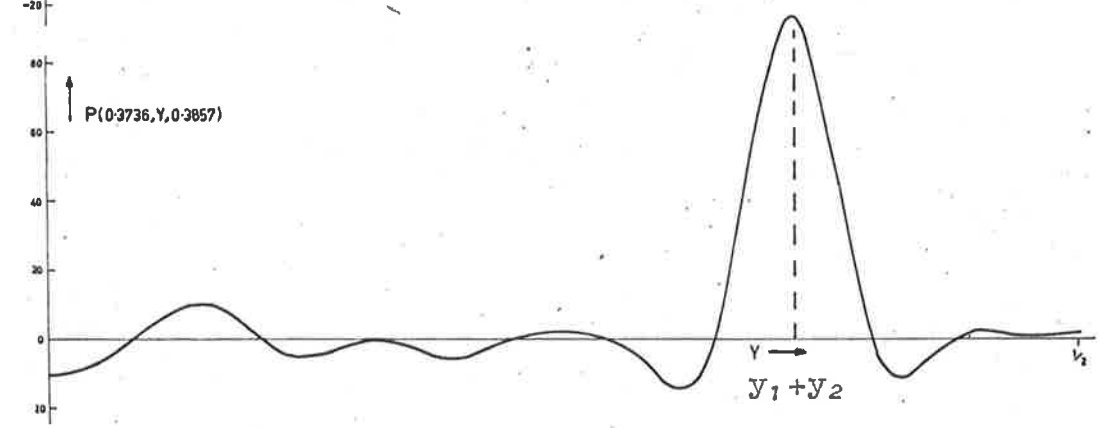
21c



21d



21e



21f

Fig. 21. Patterson line sections

these sections, both with respect to peak height and agreement of the  $2y_1$  and  $\frac{1}{2}-2y_1$  values can be seen to be very good. (The values of  $y_1$  and  $y_2$  used to determine the position of the vertical lines are those quoted at the end of this section.)

At this stage it was possible to fix the  $Br_2$  coordinates unequivocally as  $Br_2(.495, .202, .175)$ . However there were still several alternatives for the  $Br_1$  coordinates such as  $(.378, \pm .065, .211)$ ,  $(.378+\frac{1}{2}, \pm .065, .211)$  and  $(.378, \pm .065+\frac{1}{2}, .211)$ .

These alternatives can be resolved by considering vector interactions of the type  $Br_1 - Br_2$  which generate Patterson peaks of height  $4Z_h \cdot Z_h$  at the positions  $(x_1 + x_2, y_1 + y_2, z_1 + z_2)$  and  $(x_1 - x_2, y_1 - y_2, z_1 - z_2)$ . We have considered  $x_2, y_2$  and  $z_2$  as fixed; we now also consider  $z_1$  as fixed and evaluate the two Patterson line sections  $P(x_1 - x_2, y, z_1 - z_2)$  and  $P(x_1 - x_2 + \frac{1}{2}, y, z_1 - z_2)$ . One of these should show a heavy atom - heavy atom peak of weight  $4Z_h \cdot Z_h$  corresponding to the correct choice of  $x_1$ , the other line section should show no such peak. Having thus fixed  $(x_1, z_1)$  and  $(x_2, z_2)$ , the section  $P(x_1 + x_2, y, z_1 + z_2)$  can also be computed both as a final check and also to enable an independent determination of  $y_1$  and  $y_2$ . These three line sections calculated for B.Br are shown in figs. 21d, 21e and 21f; once again the verification of the heavy atom positions is

quite striking.

The bromine coordinates obtained from Harker and line sections are shown below along with those obtained after final refinement.

		x	y	z
Br <sub>1</sub>	Initial	.8784	.4347	.2107
	Final	.8792	.4362	.2111
Br <sub>2</sub>	Initial	.4952	.2032	.1750
	Final	.4957	.2031	.1750

### 3.7 Determination of the light atom positions.

#### 3.7.1 Structure factors.

Before the contribution of the bromine atoms was evaluated the general structure factor expression (2.17) was reduced to the appropriate forms for space group  $P2_1/n$ .

These were found to be identical with (2.18) with the conditions "for  $h+k$  even" and "for  $h+k$  odd" being replaced by "for  $h+k+1$  even" and "for  $h+k+1$  odd" respectively.

The reliability index  $R_a$  as defined in 2.6.3 was 57% for structure factors calculated from the two bromine atoms.

#### 3.7.2 Fourier syntheses.

As the structure factor expressions for the space group  $P2_1/a$  and  $P2_1/n$  were found to be closely related, so the expression for the electron density for the space group  $P2_1/n$  was found to be identical with (2.22) with the summations over terms with  $h+k$  even and odd being replaced by summations over terms with  $h+k+1$  even and odd.

For B.Br the ratio of the sum of squares of the atomic numbers of the heavy atoms to that of the light atoms (i.e.  $\Sigma(Z_h)^2/\Sigma(Z_l)^2$ ) was 1.26. Lipson and Cochran (1957, p.207) suggest that a ratio equal to unity is an optimum one for successful use of the "heavy atom" method; also Sim (1960) shows that about 82% of the observed structure amplitudes will be given the correct sign if the signs are taken equal to those of the heavy atom contribution. Although it was

therefore reasonable to expect that a "heavy atom" Fourier syntheses based in the usual way (i.e. without weighting) on the signs of the structure factors of the two bromine atoms would lead to the remainder of the structure, it was nevertheless still considered that weighting of each coefficient as in 2.7.2 would help to ensure a correct interpretation of the "heavy atom" synthesis.

Before the Fourier synthesis for B.Br was evaluated, the calculated bromine structure factors ( $F_h$ ) were subtracted from the observed structure amplitudes ( $F_o$ ). The resultant electron density is therefore similar to the difference electron density ( $\rho_o - \rho_c$ ) except that the calculated electron density being subtracted is here the density of the heavy atoms only. Woolfson (1956) has shown that in practice this procedure has some superiority in revealing the light atom positions, presumably because it excludes the heavy atoms and the diffraction ripples associated with them. The final expression, analogous to (2.23), for the weighted Fourier coefficients is

$$F(\text{weighted}) = S_h [ |F_o| \cdot \tanh\left(\frac{|F_o F_h|}{\sum_j (f_j)^2}\right) - |F_h| ] \quad (3.4)$$

where  $S_h$  is the sign of  $F_h$  and the summation over  $j$  implies summation over all atoms in the unit cell with the exception of the bromine atoms.

The Fourier synthesis was evaluated, using the 1620 computer, at intervals of about 0.25Å in each of the a, b and



c directions; this was achieved by using cell divisions of  $a/36$ ,  $b/60$  and  $c/96$ . Total time to sum over the 7100 F's at 56,000 grid points was 28 hours. The program used in this summation was written in three separate sections, each making full use of the symmetry properties of the odd and even cosine and sine functions; a description is included in Appendix 3.

After printing out the final results, a careful inspection revealed that there were nearly fifty prominent density peaks. These peaks were represented by supporting appropriately coloured corks on thin wire stretched parallel to one of the cell axes; Plate 2. shows the completed model. (Although this method is similar to that described by Wood et. al. (1961), it is much cheaper to use because the corks support themselves and it is not necessary to use the specially drilled balls to represent the individual atoms.)

From this model the molecular structure was immediately apparent; the two independent molecules appeared to be very similar and the system of inter-molecular hydrogen bonding could also be seen.

As a final confirmation of the general correctness of the structure (which was unexpected on chemical evidence at this stage) the structure factors were calculated and gave the reliability indices  $R_a = 33\%$  and  $R = 28\%$ .

Once again the weighting scheme of Woolfson proved most successful, for, except in the immediate vicinity of

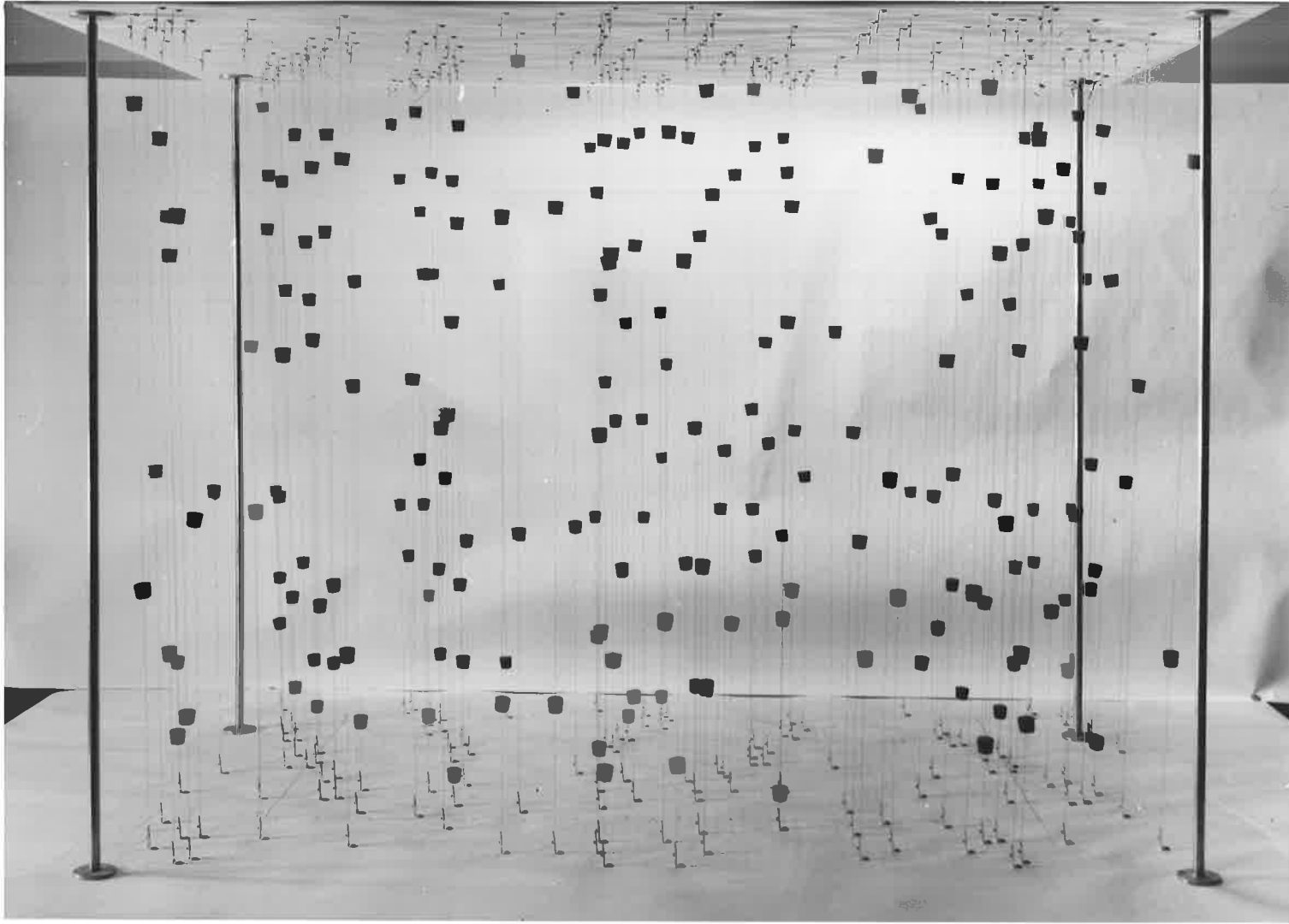


PLATE 2. MODEL OF THE BBr. CRYSTAL STRUCTURE

the bromine positions, the background density only occasionally approached, and nowhere exceeded, the value of  $3.6 \text{ e/\AA}^3$ , this being the lowest peak electron density corresponding to a real atom.

To improve the atomic coordinates as known at this stage a second three dimensional Fourier synthesis was calculated using the IBM 1620. In this synthesis the coefficients were not weighted; also the calculated contribution of the bromine atoms was not subtracted from the observed structure amplitudes as done in (3.4). After this synthesis, all the intermolecular bond lengths were compatible with the proposed structure and the residual had been reduced to  $R = 21\%$ . This synthesis was also used to determine for each atom the parameters  $A$  and  $p$  of the approximation (4.17); a knowledge of these was necessary for subsequent refinement of the crystal structure.

Fig. 22 illustrates the spatial arrangement of the two molecules comprising the asymmetric unit and also gives the atom numbering which will be used in subsequent discussion.

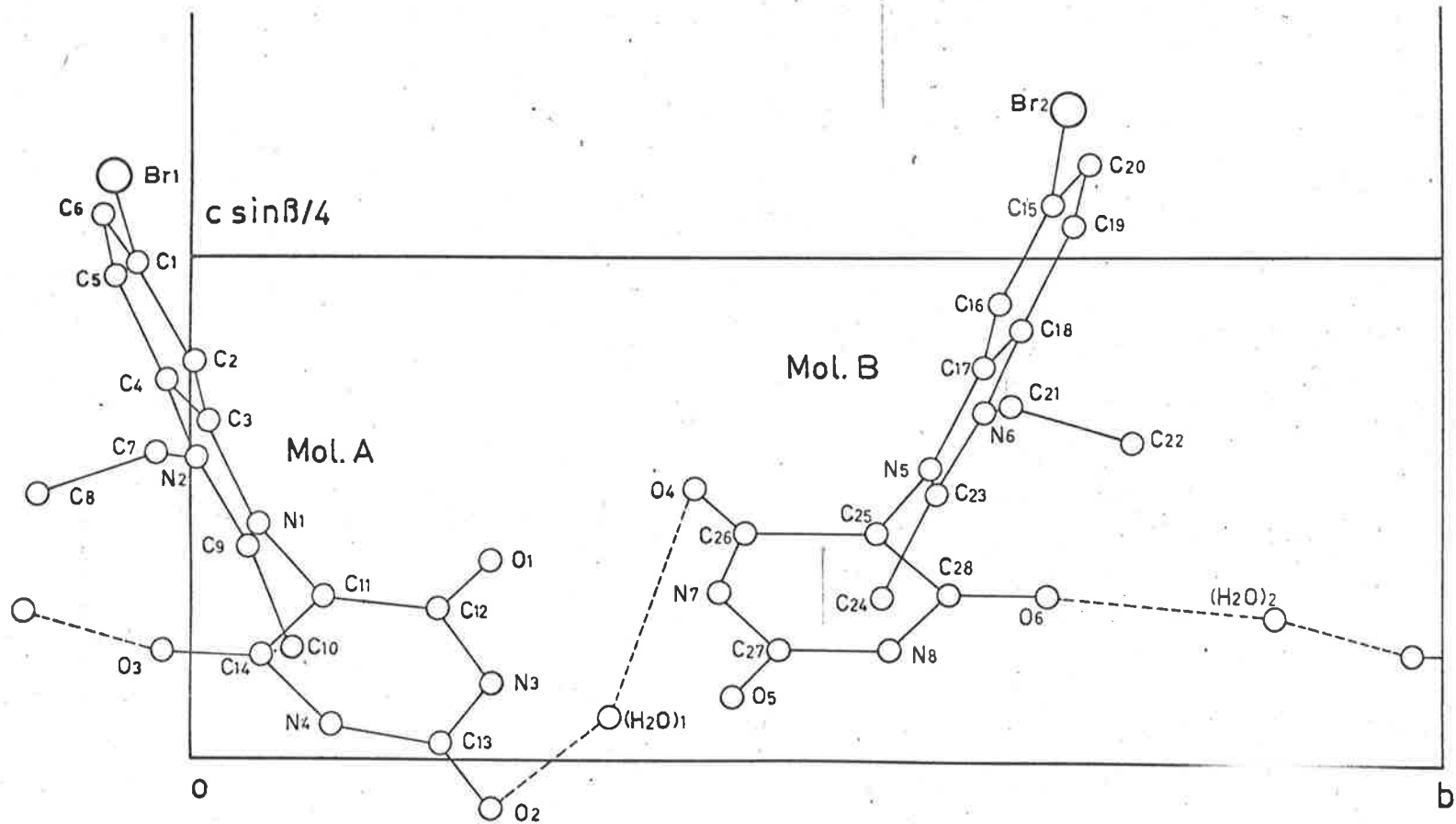


Fig. 22.

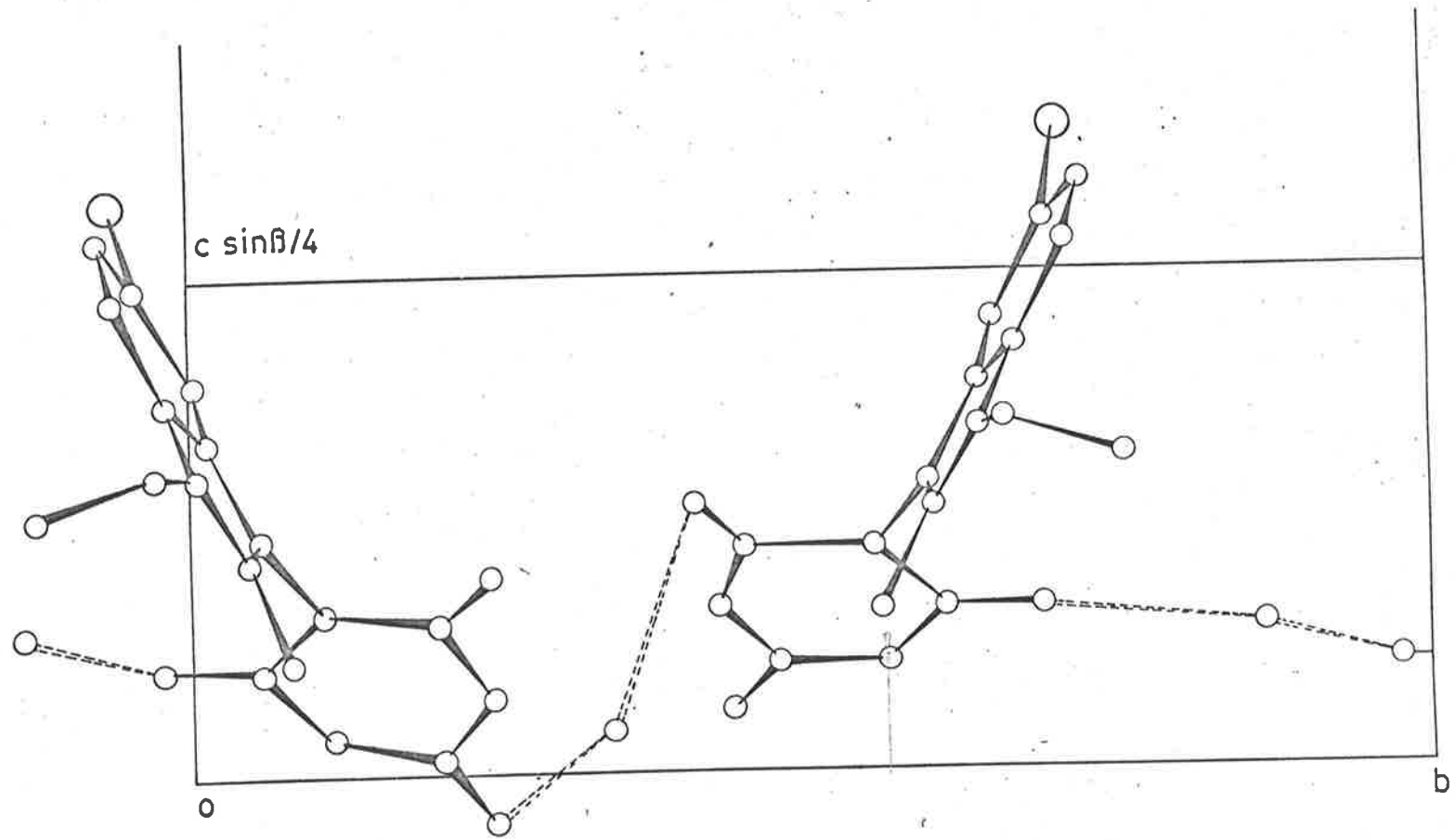


Fig. 22. Spatial arrangement of the B.Br molecules.

### 3.8 Refinement.

#### 3.8.1 Initial refinement.

Since the observed intensities had probable errors due to absorption, it was decided to use isotropic temperature factors for all subsequent refinement. (The possibility of errors in the thermal parameters due to neglecting absorption was discussed in section 3.5.1.) The necessary theory of the refinement which was by "differential difference" Fourier syntheses is described fully in Chapter 4. In modifying the IBM 7090 structure refinement program which was used for the structure described in Chapter 2, the large number of  $F$ 's made it necessary to use magnetic tapes to store the observed and calculated structure factors; the program in the form finally used is described in Appendix 3. In all refinement of this crystal structure the coefficients ( $F_o - F_c$ ) were weighted using the scheme described in 4.3.5; unobserved reflections were treated as described in 4.3.6.

During the initial two cycles of refinement  $R$  was reduced to 18.3%. Generally the overall coordinate shifts were not large, averaging about 0.01 Å; the greatest shift was 0.09 Å for  $C_6$ , an atom close to a bromine atom.

At this stage all the  $F_c$ 's were computed (using the 7090) and printed out with the corresponding values of  $F_o$  and  $F_o - F_c$ . An inspection of these results revealed that

there were very few obvious errors in the  $F_o$ 's.

### 3.8.2 Extinction.

Using the values of  $F_o$  and  $F_c$  calculated above, a plot was made as in 2.8.2 to determine the correction for secondary extinction. The value obtained for 2g was  $2.8 \times 10^{-6}$  and this was used to modify the 14 reflections observed to have  $F_o > 200$ . (The correction for less intense reflections was not significant.)

### 3.8.3 Final refinement.

Three further cycles of refinement were calculated using the 7090. During these, the maximum shift fell from 0.027A to 0.013A; this shift was for  $C_1$  (adjacent to  $Br_1$ ) and just exceeded the corresponding coordinate standard deviation of 0.011A. Mean shifts for the x, y and z coordinates were 0.0044A, 0.0016A and 0.0026A respectively. The residual R, for spectra included in this refinement, fell from 17.0% to 15.3%; R for all observed reflections was 17.3% (the increase being due to inclusion of the less reliable  $F_o$ 's near  $\sin\theta = 1$ ).

Instead of giving a detailed list of the 6470 final (non zero) values of  $F_o$  and  $F_c$ , a summary was made of the relative and absolute values of the differences  $\Delta F = ||F_o| - |F_c||$ . The 4804 experimentally observed reflections were categorised, firstly according to the value of  $\Delta F$ , and secondly according to the value of the

$$\text{ratio } r = \frac{\Delta F}{\frac{1}{2}(|F_o| + |F_c|)}$$

The results are as follows:

	<u><math>0 \leq r &lt; 0.2</math></u>	<u><math>0.2 \leq r &lt; 0.4</math></u>	<u><math>0.4 \leq r &lt; 0.6</math></u>	<u><math>0.6 \leq r</math></u>
$\Delta F < 10$	2508	1009	373	379
$10 \leq \Delta F < 20$	72	176	88	145
$20 \leq \Delta F < 30$	9	13	9	12
$30 \leq \Delta F < 46$	3	4	1	3

(The maximum value of  $F_o$  is 356)

The remaining 1666 theoretically observable reflections are summarised as follows:

<u><math> F_c  \leq 10</math></u>	<u><math>10 &lt;  F_c  \leq 20</math></u>	<u><math>20 &lt;  F_c  &lt; 22</math></u>
1496	168	2

(At  $L.p = 1$ , the minimum observable value of  $F_o$  is 9.0.)

It may be noted that Hanson and Ahmed (1958) use similar categories to summarise the agreement of  $F_o$  and  $F_c$ , however their final results are more abbreviated than those given above.

The final coordinates with their standard deviations are listed in Table 8 which also gives the final values of the thermal parameters.



Table 8. Final atomic parameters with positional standard deviations.

<u>Atom</u>	<u>x/a</u>	<u>y/b</u>	<u>z/c</u>	<u><math>\sigma(x)</math></u> <u>(A)</u>	<u>B</u> <u>(A<sup>2</sup>)</u>
Br <sub>1</sub>	.6208	-.0638	.2889	.0013	4.7
Br <sub>2</sub>	.0043	.7030	.3250	.0012	4.2
O <sub>1</sub>	.9362	.2387	.1003	.008	3.9
O <sub>2</sub>	.5077	.2414	-.0247	.007	3.6
O <sub>3</sub>	.6589	-.0234	.0542	.006	3.1
O <sub>4</sub>	.2407	.4049	.1350	.007	3.8
O <sub>5</sub>	-.2229	.4318	.0320	.006	3.7
O <sub>6</sub>	.0425	.6866	.0811	.008	4.1
(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>1</sub>	.2745	.3335	.0215	.013	7.2
(H <sub>2</sub> O) <sub>2</sub>	-.0475	.8657	.0727	.008	4.9
N <sub>1</sub>	.9207	.0545	.1164	.007	2.4
N <sub>2</sub>	1.1485	.0031	.1499	.007	3.2
N <sub>3</sub>	.7204	.2393	.0389	.007	2.9
N <sub>4</sub>	.5846	.1104	.0159	.007	2.9
N <sub>5</sub>	.2730	.5930	.1438	.007	2.6
N <sub>6</sub>	.5065	.6393	.1729	.007	2.9
N <sub>7</sub>	.0081	.4210	.0829	.007	2.7
N <sub>8</sub>	-.0889	.5590	.0544	.007	3.1
C <sub>1</sub>	.7919	-.0408	.2470	.011	3.2
C <sub>2</sub>	.7698	.0015	.1960	.008	2.7

Table 8. (cont.)

<u>Atom</u>	<u>x/a</u>	<u>y/b</u>	<u>z/c</u>	<u><math>\frac{\sigma(x)}{(\text{Å})}</math></u>	<u><math>\frac{B}{(\text{Å}^2)}</math></u>
C <sub>3</sub>	.9033	.0141	.1679	.008	2.2
C <sub>4</sub>	1.0404	-.0184	.1885	.008	2.9
C <sub>5</sub>	1.0653	-.0613	.2404	.010	3.6
C <sub>6</sub>	.9366	-.0722	.2691	.010	4.7
C <sub>7</sub>	1.3041	-.0295	.1534	.013	4.6
C <sub>8</sub>	1.3158	-.1246	.1337	.016	5.7
C <sub>9</sub>	1.0679	.0453	.1062	.009	3.2
C <sub>10</sub>	1.1378	.0784	.0557	.011	4.3
C <sub>11</sub>	.8077	.1033	.0807	.008	2.7
C <sub>12</sub>	.8276	.1958	.0755	.008	2.5
C <sub>13</sub>	.6019	.1997	.0088	.008	2.9
C <sub>14</sub>	.6857	.0564	.0518	.008	2.3
C <sub>15</sub>	.1682	.6883	.2776	.009	2.9
C <sub>16</sub>	.1344	.6461	.2263	.008	2.8
C <sub>17</sub>	.2678	.6358	.1951	.008	2.4
C <sub>18</sub>	.4129	.6651	.2137	.008	2.7
C <sub>19</sub>	.4433	.7068	.2665	.010	3.3
C <sub>20</sub>	.3133	.7209	.2969	.010	3.4
C <sub>21</sub>	.6745	.6578	.1764	.010	3.7
C <sub>22</sub>	.7083	.7513	.1583	.013	5.0
C <sub>23</sub>	.4258	.5958	.1302	.008	2.8

Table 8. (Cont.)

<u>Atom</u>	<u>x/a</u>	<u>y/b</u>	<u>z/c</u>	<u><math>\sigma(x)</math></u> <u>(A)</u>	<u>B</u> <u>(A<sup>2</sup>)</u>
C <sub>24</sub>	.4758	.5552	.0797	.009	3.6
C <sub>25</sub>	.1487	.5502	.1113	.009	2.5
C <sub>26</sub>	.1433	.4577	.1121	.008	2.3
C <sub>27</sub>	-.1063	.4688	.0550	.007	2.5
C <sub>28</sub>	.0386	.6059	.0823	.008	2.9

### 3.9 Accuracy.

#### 3.9.1 Standard deviation of coordinates.

As in Chapter 2, use was made of Cruickshank's formula (2.31), however in this case the peak curvatures were evaluated by using (4.19). Standard deviations of the x, y and z coordinates were found to be approximately equal and the quoted deviations are the average of these three.

#### 3.9.2 Standard deviation of bond lengths and angles.

Equality of the s.d.'s for x, y and z result in simpler expressions for the s.d.'s in bond lengths and angles. For bond angles, (2.33) was used with  $\sigma(x_1) = \sigma(x_2) = \sigma(x_3)$ ; for a bond between atoms n and m, (2.32) reduces to

$$\sigma(d_{nm}) = \{ \sigma^2(x_n) + \sigma^2(x_m) \}^{\frac{1}{2}} \quad (3.5)$$

### 3.10 Discussion of the structure.

#### 3.10.1 Introduction.

In subsequent discussion it will be necessary to refer to specific portions of a particular B.Br molecule; therefore "Molecule A" and "Molecule B" will refer to the two independent molecules as shown in fig. 22. An "imidazole" ring will refer to the five membered ring which has two carbon atoms in common with the benzene ring; the combined double ring will be called a "benzimidazole" system. The remaining six membered ring will be named a "barbituric acid" ring.

#### 3.10.2 The molecular structure.

A summary of the dimensions of the two molecules is given in Tables 9 and 10; these are illustrated diagrammatically in figs. 23 and 24. Generally the two molecules are similar, with the greatest differences being in the vicinity of the imidazole rings. In three cases the individual molecules differ significantly from the "average" molecule. Firstly for the  $N_1-C_9$  (and  $N_5-C_{23}$ ) bonds the difference is "significant"; secondly for the  $C_4-N_2-C_9$  (and  $C_{18}-N_6-C_{23}$ ) angles the difference is "possibly significant", and thirdly there is also a "possibly significant" difference for the  $N_2-C_9-C_{10}$  (and  $N_6-C_{23}-C_{24}$ ) angles. (The levels of significance are those suggested by Cruickshank

Table 9. Final bond lengths.

Corresponding bonds from the two molecules are listed side by side.

<u>Bond</u>	<u>Length</u> ( <u>Å</u> )	<u><math>\sigma</math>(1)</u> ( <u>Å</u> )	<u>Bond</u>	<u>Length</u> ( <u>Å</u> )	<u><math>\sigma</math>(1)</u> ( <u>Å</u> )
C1 - C2	1.365	.014	C15-C16	1.380	.012
C2 - C3	1.401	.011	C16-C17	1.438	.011
C3 - C4	1.339	.011	C17-C18	1.370	.011
C4 - C5	1.389	.013	C18-C19	1.404	.013
C5 - C6	1.370	.014	C19-C20	1.409	.014
C6 - C1	1.400	.015	C20-C15	1.391	.013
C7 - C8	1.507	.021	C21-C22	1.503	.016
C9 - C10	1.477	.014	C23-C24	1.445	.012
C11-C12	1.405	.011	C25-C26	1.388	.012
C11-C14	1.400	.011	C25-C28	1.403	.012
N1 - C3	1.384	.011	N5 - C17	1.380	.011
N1 - C9	1.330	.011	N5 - C23	1.394	.011
N1 - C11	1.438	.011	N5 - C25	1.423	.011
N2 - C4	1.406	.011	N6 - C18	1.374	.011
N2 - C9	1.355	.011	N6 - C23	1.348	.011
N2 - C7	1.433	.015	N6 - C21	1.481	.012
N3 - C12	1.380	.011	N7 - C26	1.421	.011
N3 - C13	1.339	.011	N7 - C27	1.350	.010
N4 - C13	1.360	.011	N8 - C27	1.361	.010

Table 9. (cont.)

<u>Bond</u>	<u>Length</u> ( <u>Å</u> )	<u><math>\sigma</math>(1)</u> ( <u>Å</u> )	<u>Bond</u>	<u>Length</u> ( <u>Å</u> )	<u><math>\sigma</math>(1)</u> ( <u>Å</u> )
N4 -C14	1.421	.011	N8 -C28	1.425	.011
O1 -C12	1.246	.011	O4 -C26	1.248	.011
O2 -C13	1.256	.011	O5 -C27	1.238	.010
O3 -C14	1.221	.010	O6 -C28	1.211	.011
Br1-C1	1.892	.011	Br2-C15	1.904	.009

Table 10. Final bond angles.

Corresponding bond angles from the two molecules are listed side by side.

<u>Atoms</u>	<u>Angle</u>	<u><math>\sigma(\theta)</math></u>	<u>Atoms</u>	<u>Angle</u>	<u><math>\sigma(\theta)</math></u>
C1 -C2 -C3	115.3°	1.4°	C15-C16-C17	112.6°	1.3°
C2 -C3 -C4	121.6	1.3	C16-C17-C18	124.0	1.3
C3 -C4 -C5	123.7	1.4	C17-C18-C19	121.6	1.4
C4 -C5 -C6	115.2	1.5	C18-C19-C20	115.3	1.5
C5 -C6 -C1	121.2	1.6	C19-C20-C15	121.5	1.6
C6 -C1 -C2	122.6	1.7	C20-C1 -C2	124.5	1.5
C4 -C3 -N1	108.5	1.2	C18-C17-N5	109.4	1.2
C3 -N1 -C9	107.3	1.2	C17-N5 -C23	107.2	1.1
N1 -C9 -N2	110.4	1.3	N5 -C23-N6	106.4	1.2
C9 -N2 -C4	106.0	1.2	C23-N6 -C18	111.4	1.2
N2 -C4 -C3	107.6	1.2	N6 -C18-C17	105.5	1.2
C11-C12-N3	116.1	1.2	C25-C26-N7	114.0	1.2
C12-N3 -C13	124.7	1.2	C26-N7 -C27	125.0	1.2
N3 -C13 -N4	117.3	1.2	N7 -C27-N8	117.0	1.1
C13-N4 -C14	124.4	1.2	C27-N8 -C28	124.6	1.2
N4 -C14-C11	114.1	1.2	N8 -C28-C25	113.7	1.2
C14-C11-C12	123.1	1.3	C28-C25-C26	125.3	1.4
Br1-C1 -C2	119.7	1.3	Br2-C15-C16	117.5	1.1
Br1-C1 -C6	117.5	1.4	Br2-C15-C20	117.9	1.2



<u>Atoms</u>	<u>Angle</u>	<u><math>\sigma(\theta)</math></u>	<u>Atoms</u>	<u>Angle</u>	<u><math>\sigma(\theta)</math></u>
C8 -C7 -N2	113.2 <sup>o</sup>	1.9 <sup>o</sup>	C22-C21-N6	112.0 <sup>o</sup>	1.5 <sup>o</sup>
C7 -N2 -C4	124.3	1.4	C21-N6 -C18	123.3	1.2
C7 -N2 -C9	128.6	1.4	C21-N6 -C23	125.2	1.2
C10-C9 -N2	123.7	1.4	C24-C23-N6	130.7	1.3
C10-C9 -N1	125.7	1.5	C24-C23-N5	122.7	1.3
C11-N1 -C9	124.2	1.2	C25-N5 -C17	125.4	1.2
C11-N1 -C3	128.3	1.2	C25-N5 -C23	127.2	1.2
N1 -C11-C14	118.7	1.2	N5 -C25-C28	116.6	1.3
N1 -C11-C12	118.1	1.2	N5 -C25-C26	117.9	1.3
O1 -C12-C11	124.2	1.4	O4 -C26-C25	128.1	1.4
O1 -C12-N3	119.5	1.3	O4 -C26-N7	117.7	1.3
O2 -C13-N3	122.9	1.3	O5 -C27-N7	121.0	1.2
O2 -C13-N4	119.7	1.3	O5 -C27-N8	121.8	1.2
O3 -C14-N4	118.4	1.3	O6 -C28-N8	120.3	1.4
O3 -C14-C11	127.4	1.2	O6 -C28-C25	125.9	1.3

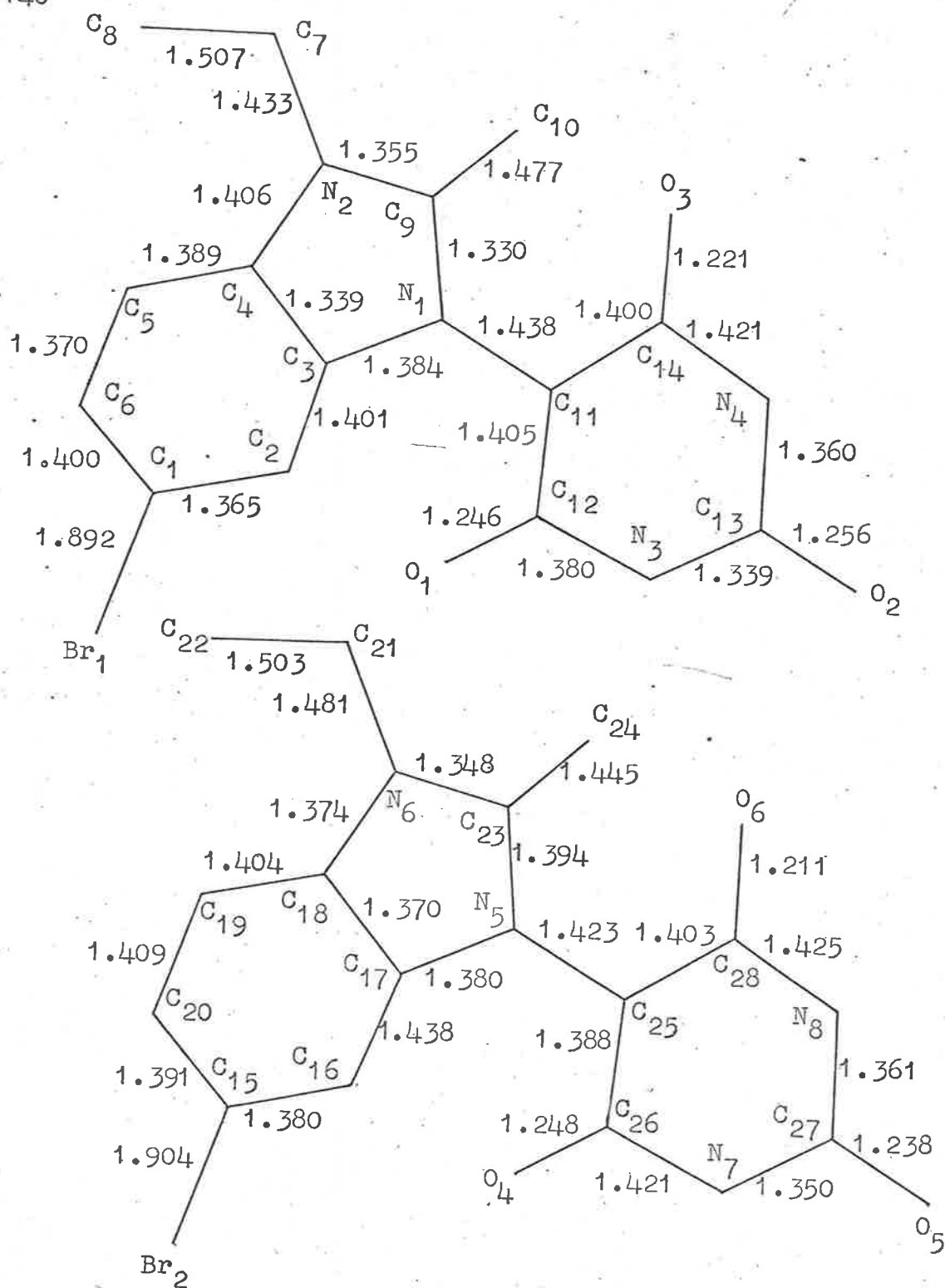


Fig. 23. Intramolecular bond lengths of B.Br.

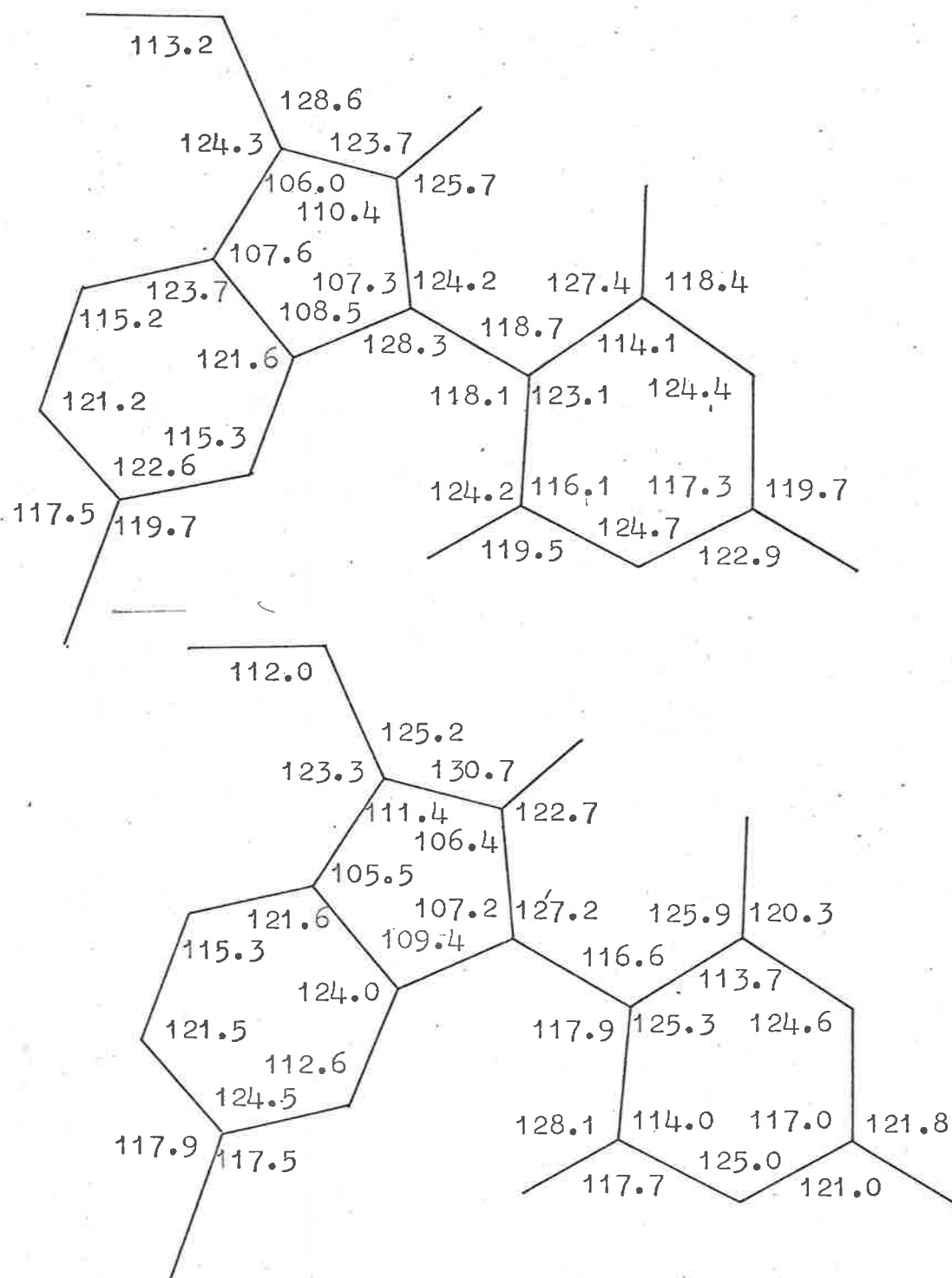


Fig. 24. Intramolecular bond angles of B.Br.

and Robertson (1953) and are discussed in section 2.10.3.) The two instances of significantly different angles mentioned above can be regarded as a consequence of the difference in bond length between  $N_1-C_9$  (1.394A) and  $N_5-C_{23}$  (1.330A). The "expected" lengths for carbon-nitrogen single and double bonds are respectively 1.472A and 1.322A, where the "expected" lengths are taken from the International Tables for X-ray Crystallography, (1962), Vol.111, p.276. Since both C-N bonds lie within these limits, the difference between them can be explained by a different double bond character.

To enable a comparison of the observed bond lengths with the "expected" values, an average was taken over chemically equivalent bonds and the results are presented below in tabular form. No individual bond differed significantly from its expected length.

<u>Bond type</u>	<u>Region of molecule</u>	<u>No. of bonds</u>	<u>Average length</u>	<u>Expected length</u>
C-C	Benzene ring	10	1.395 A	1.395 A
C-N	Imidazole ring	8	1.371	1.352 *
C-N	Barbituric acid ring	8	1.382	1.352 *
C=O	"	6	1.237	1.23
C-Br	Benzene ring	2	1.90	1.89

\*This length is expected in  $C_5H_5N$ , in which the nitrogen has no ring substituent.

The best fit planes through the benzimidazole and barbituric acid rings of each molecule were found by the method of Schomaker et. al. (1959). The plane through the nine benzimidazole atoms of molecule A will be called PA1, that through the six barbituric acid atoms, PA2. Corresponding planes for molecule B will be referred to as PB1 and PB2.

The equations of these four planes are given below, where the constant on the right is the origin to plane distance in Angstroms.

$$\text{PA1} : 1.295x + 13.089y + 10.668z = -3.129$$

$$\text{PB1} : 1.286x - 13.133y + 10.547z = 5.923$$

$$\text{PA2} : 5.545x - 2.410y - 19.138z = -2.677$$

$$\text{PB2} : 4.818x - 0.847y - 20.791z = -2.042$$

The deviations of the ring and ring-substituent atoms from their respective planes are given in Table 11. It can be seen that in each case the atoms are close to coplanar.

For molecule A, the dihedral angle between the benzimidazole and barbituric acid planes is  $66.7^\circ$ , for molecule B this angle is  $69.8^\circ$ .

### 3.10.3 The molecular arrangement.

The spatial arrangement of the two molecules in the asymmetric unit was shown in fig. 22; the packing of these

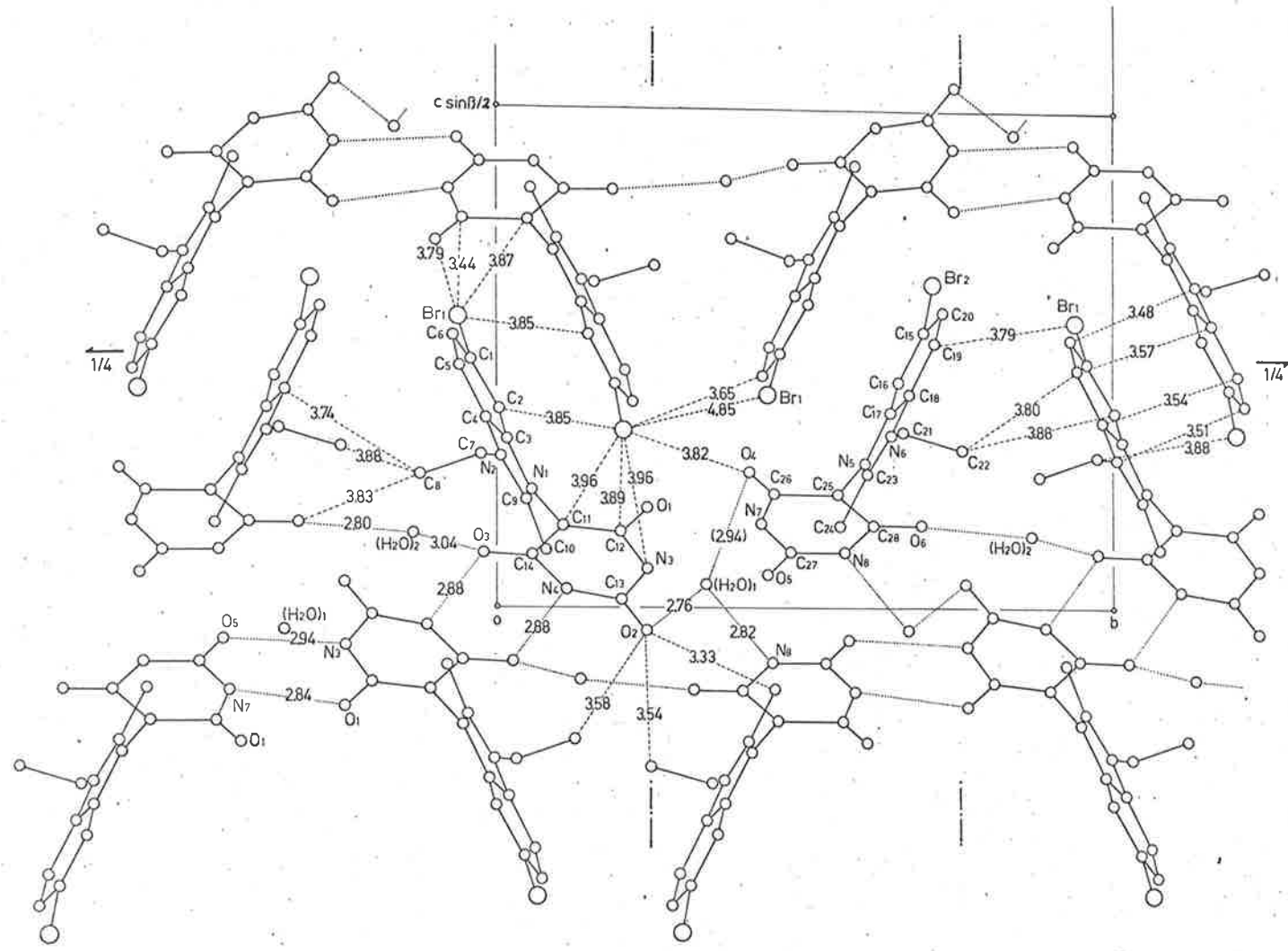


Fig. 25. Intermolecular contacts less than 4.0 Å.

Table 11. Deviations from planarity.

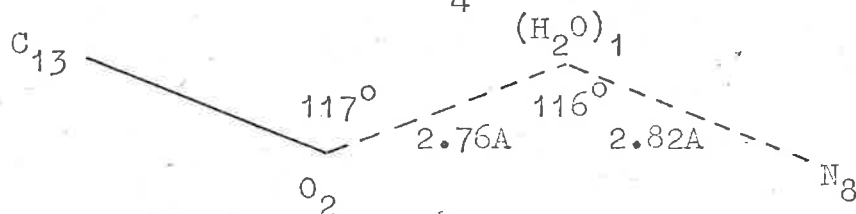
<u>Plane PA1</u>		<u>Plane PB1</u>		<u>Plane PA2</u>		<u>Plane PB2</u>	
<u>Atom</u>	<u>Devn.</u>	<u>Atom</u>	<u>Devn.</u>	<u>Atom</u>	<u>Devn.</u>	<u>Atom</u>	<u>Devn.</u>
C1	-.002 A	C15	.028 A	C11	.008 A	C25	-.022 A
C2	-.022	C16	-.003	C12	-.005	C26	.014
C3	.016	C17	-.025	N3	-.004	N7	.001
N1	.018	N5	.003	C13	.011	C27	-.011
C9	-.020	C23	.019	N4	-.006	N8	.009
N2	-.002	N6	.002	C14	-.002	C28	.004
C4	-.012	C18	-.027				
C5	.013	C19	.021	O1	.019	O4	.052
C6	.009	C20	-.010	O2	.029	O5	-.063
				O3	-.004	O6	-.021
Br1	-.079	Br2	.124				
C11	.130	C25	.062				
C10	-.036	C24	.084				
C7	-.190	C21	.012				

molecules within the crystal is illustrated by fig. 25.

The orientations of the independent molecular planes are somewhat similar, this also being indicated by the similarity of the equations of these planes given in the previous section. The barbituric acid planes of molecules A and B have a dihedral angle of  $7.7^\circ$ ; also, after applying the  $P2_1/n$  screw operation to molecule B, its benzimidazole<sup>az</sup> plane is only  $1.1^\circ$  from parallel with the corresponding plane of molecule A.

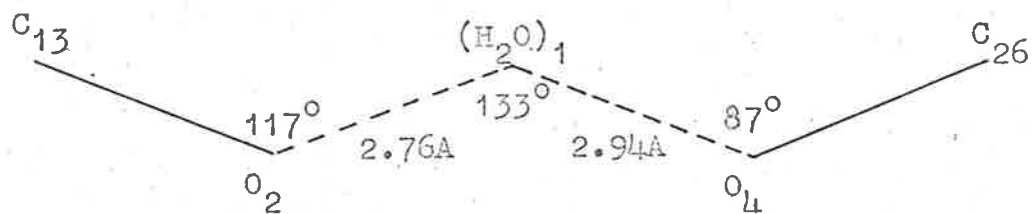
Two hydrogen bonds of the type N-H...O are formed between the independent barbituric acid rings of molecules A and B; the N...O distances are 2.84A and 2.94A. Two similar hydrogen bonds (N...O = 2.88A) are formed across the centre of symmetry.

The only remaining barbituric acid nitrogen atom is  $N_8$  and this is presumably hydrogen bonded to  $(H_2O)_1$  ( $N...O = 2.82A$ ). If this is the case, the proton from  $N_8$  will be associated with  $O_4$  and the bonding of  $(H_2O)_1$  will be



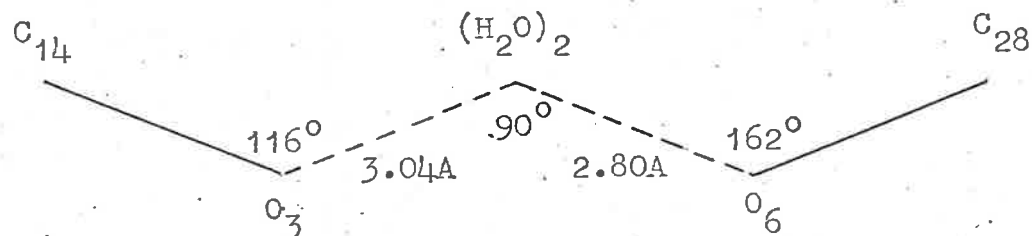
The other alternative would be for  $O_4$  to be hydrogen bonded to  $(H_2O)_1$ , in which case the bonding would be





The second case does not seem likely, firstly because the angle at the water molecule considerably exceeds its expected value of  $90^\circ$ , secondly because of the acuteness of the angle at  $O_4$ .

The second water molecule is hydrogen bonded to  $O_3$  and  $O_6$  as illustrated below.



The hydrogen bonds are shown in fig. 25 as dotted lines; the dashed lines represent, the more important (i.e. less than  $4.0A$ ) van der Waals contacts.



## CHAPTER 4.

### THE REFINEMENT OF CRYSTAL STRUCTURES

#### 4.1 Methods of refinement.

Once an approximation to a correct structure has been found it is necessary to improve the approximately known structural parameters until the best possible values have been obtained; this is called the process of refinement.

Although a number of methods of refinement have been proposed (e.g. see Lipson and Cochran, 1957, p.278), only three were considered here; the first was the method of least squares, the second the differential Fourier method and the third the method of difference Fourier syntheses. The first two methods essentially involve iterative numerical calculation and are best used in conjunction with a computer; the third method, although formally similar to the second, is pictorial and is best used as a complement to one of the first two techniques.

##### 4.1.1 Least Squares.

This method, first used by Hughes (1941) is mathematically the most satisfactory for it minimises the residual

$$R(\text{LS}) = \sum_q w(h,k,l) \cdot (|F_o(h,k,l)| - |F_c(h,k,l)|)^2 \quad (4.1)$$

where  $w(h,k,l)$  is the weight given to  $|F_o(h,k,l)|^2$  and the summation is over all the independent spectra observed.

For a Gaussian distribution in the errors of the measured  $F_o$ 's the "best" atomic parameters are those which result in a minimisation of the same residual (Lipson and Cochran, 1957, p.281).

If we let  $x_{ni}$  be the  $i^{\text{th}}$  parameter of atom  $n$ , and  $\Delta x_{ni}$  be small changes to the  $x_{ni}$ , then for each of the  $q$  independent calculated  $F_c$ 's we can write the relation

$$\Delta F_c = \sum_{m,j} \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_{mj}} \Delta x_{mj} \quad (4.2)$$

The values of the shifts  $\Delta x_{mj}$  (say a total of  $N$ ) are those which most nearly equate  $\Delta F_c$  to  $F_o - F_c$  for all equations where  $F_o - F_c$  is known, i.e. for all reflections for which  $F_o$  is known.

These "observational equations" can be reduced to the set of  $N$  "normal equations" (e.g. see Lipson and Cochran, 1957, p.281) by multiplying each side of (4.2) by  $w \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_{ni}}$  and adding the  $q$  left hand sides and the  $q$  right hand sides to give

$$\sum_{m,j} \sum_q w \cdot \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_{ni}} \cdot \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_{mj}} = \sum_q w \cdot (F_o - F_c) \cdot \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_{ni}} \quad (4.3)$$

The essential problem of the least squares method is to solve these  $N$  normal equations to find the  $N$  shifts  $\Delta x_{mj}$ .

To retain the mathematical rigour of the method, each of the coefficients of the  $\Delta x_{mj}$  must be included and

the complete set of equations solved simultaneously i.e. the complete matrix of coefficients inverted. This has been done by Busing and Levy (1959) although the inversion of such very large matrices involves studies in round-off and truncation error propagation (Eichhorn, 1962).

The more usual and much simpler approach is to appeal to the physical nature of the problem and equate selected off-diagonal matrix elements to zero.

The justification for these simplifications can be seen more clearly by considering the particular example of the refinement of three positional plus one temperature parameter per atom, and putting  $x_{n1} = x_n$ ,  $x_{n2} = y_n$ ,  $x_{n3} = z_n$  and  $x_{n4} = B_n$ . Then, if the atoms are well resolved, terms such as  $\sum w \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_n} \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_m}$  and  $\sum w \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_n} \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial B_m}$  are likely to be small. Furthermore, for a given atom, coordinate and temperature factor changes are not likely to be correlated, therefore  $\sum w \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_n} \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial B_n}$  etc. will probably be small. The remaining off-diagonal terms are of the form  $\sum w \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial y_n} \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_n}$  and these can be assumed negligible for orthogonal or near orthogonal axes. Having made these assumptions only the diagonal coefficients remain, and the equations reduce to the linear form

$$\Delta x_{mj} \sum_q w \left( \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_{mj}} \right)^2 = \sum_q w (F_o - F_c) \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_{mj}} \quad (4.4)$$

or for our particular example

$$\Delta x_n = \frac{\sum_q w(F_o - F_c) \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_n}}{\sum_q w \left( \frac{\partial F_c}{\partial x_n} \right)^2} \quad (4.5)$$

This is the "diagonal" approximation of the least squares method and is the one used by Hughes.

Some of the approximations made above are worse than others; in a monoclinic system, for example, the assumption of near orthogonal axes may be completely unjustified. In a more sophisticated refinement including scaling factors and anisotropic temperature factor parameters the diagonal approximation becomes increasingly crude and may in fact be invalid (Srinivasan, 1961). If the atomic scattering factor of an atom is modified by a temperature factor of the form

$$T(h,k,l) = \exp\{-[B_{11}h^2 + B_{22}k^2 + B_{33}l^2 + B_{12}hk + B_{13}hl + B_{23}kl]\} \quad (4.6)$$

then the  $B_{ij}$  are not independent; furthermore the interdependence of the scale and temperature factors is common experience. A summary of those interactions which should not be neglected is given by Cruickshank (1959).

A compromise can be made between the diagonal and full matrix methods by including selected off-diagonal interactions which are likely to be important. If, for example, we have  $n$  atoms each with ten parameters (3 positional, 6 temperature, 1 scale) then we could include all the interactions between the different parameters of each atom, but ignore all interactions between different atoms. The set

of  $10n$  equations in  $10n$  unknowns is then reduced to  $n$  sets of 10 equations in 10 unknowns which can be solved more easily. In matrix terminology the  $10n \times 10n$  matrix of coefficients of the normal equations is reduced to the  $n$  ( $10 \times 10$ ) sub matrices whose leading diagonals together make up the leading diagonal of the original matrix. This then is one form of the "block diagonal" least squares approximation. An even more simplified form is obtained by neglecting the positional and temperature factor - scale parameter interactions and thereby further reducing each  $10 \times 10$  matrix to a  $3 \times 3$  positional plus  $7 \times 7$  temperature factor - scale matrix.

Sparks (1960) has compared the relative merits of various approximations and recommends the use of a  $2 \times 2$  block connecting an overall temperature and overall scale factor plus blocks of either  $3 \times 3$  plus  $6 \times 6$ , or  $9 \times 9$ , for the individual atomic parameters.

The principal advantages of the least squares method are:

- a. If the weighting scheme is the correct one (i.e. the weight of an observation proportional to the inverse of its standard deviation) then the "best" atomic parameters are obtained.
- b. Allowance can be made for the reliability of the measured intensities.

- c. Errors are not introduced through termination of the Fourier series representing the electron density.
- d. Parameters of all kinds can be refined.
- e. The method is suitable for use on an automatic computer for which output should be at a minimum and with which it is desirable to carry out completely automatic interations.

Two disadvantages are:

- a. The need for a choice of weighting function .  
(although Lipson and Cochran (1957, p.283) point out that all reasonable systems of weighting lead to coordinates which differ by amounts small compared with the random errors of the final coordinates).
- b. The method is a mathematical one and it is therefore more difficult to follow the course of the refinement and see at a given stage its physical inadequacies. If, for example, isotropic temperature factors are being used, the need for anisotropic parameters is not directly apparent.

#### 4.1.2 Differential syntheses.

Booth (1946a) first showed that shifts to improve atomic coordinates could be found from a knowledge of the slope of the electron density at the approximately correct



atomic sites. He later suggested (Booth, 1946b) that "back shifts" to correct for errors introduced by series termination could be found from the slopes of a Fourier synthesis calculated with coefficients equal to the calculated rather than observed structure amplitudes.

An essentially similar but in practice more useful variation of this method was first introduced by Cochran (1951a) and further extended by Cruickshank (1952, 1956) to allow for peak overlap and the refinement of anisotropic temperature factors. They showed that coordinate shifts can be found by using the criteria that the three first derivatives of the difference density ( $\rho_o - \rho_c$ ) should equal zero at the atomic site and that similar criteria can be applied to the six second derivatives to determine the six anisotropic thermal parameters; furthermore, the overall scaling factor can also be found from the criterion that  $(\rho_o - \rho_c)$  should equal zero at the atomic sites.

Since slightly modified versions of this "differential difference" method were used to refine the two structures discussed elsewhere in this thesis, a brief outline of the derivation of the necessary refinement equations for centrosymmetrical space groups will be given here; simplifications and approximations possible for the monoclinic system are discussed in section 4.2.

a. Coordinate refinement.

Let

$$\rho_o(x, y, z) = \frac{1}{V_c} \sum_{hkl} F_o \cos \Theta \quad (4.7)$$

$$\text{where } \Theta = 2\pi \left( \frac{hx}{a} + \frac{ky}{b} + \frac{lz}{c} \right), \quad (4.8)$$

and put  $D = \rho_o - \rho_c$ .

Then the three criteria determining the  $i^{\text{th}}$  ( $x_i = x, y, z$ ) coordinate of atom  $n$  are...

$$\begin{aligned} \left( \frac{\partial D}{\partial x_i} \right)_n &= 0 \\ \text{or} \quad \left( \frac{\partial \rho_o}{\partial x_i} \right)_n &= \left( \frac{\partial \rho_c}{\partial x_i} \right)_n \end{aligned} \quad (4.9)$$

the derivatives being evaluated at the position of atom  $n$ .

By expanding each side of (4.9) in a multivariate Taylor expansion, Cruickshank (1952) derived a set of "modified differential Fourier" equations for the evaluation of coordinate shifts. He also showed that irrespective of whether the atoms overlap, if they have similar scattering factors and  $w = 1/f_n$ , then these equations are identical with the normal equations (4.3) of the least squares method. This is important to note because it emphasises the essential similarity, yet theoretical difference of the least squares and Fourier methods.

In practice, unless one is restricted to projections of the electron density, peak overlap can be ignored and Cruickshank's refinement equations for the shifts  $\Delta x_{nj}$

reduce to

$$\left(\frac{\partial D}{\partial x_i}\right)_n = - \sum_j \Delta x_{nj} \left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho_n}{\partial x_i \partial x_j}\right)_n \quad (4.10)$$

or in full, omitting the subscript n throughout

$$\begin{aligned} - \frac{\partial D}{\partial x} &= \Delta x \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x^2} + \Delta y \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial y} + \Delta z \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial z} \\ - \frac{\partial D}{\partial y} &= \Delta x \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial y} + \Delta y \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y^2} + \Delta z \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y \partial z} \\ - \frac{\partial D}{\partial z} &= \Delta x \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial z} + \Delta y \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y \partial z} + \Delta z \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial z^2} \end{aligned} \quad (4.11)$$

#### b. Anisotropic thermal refinement.

The six criteria determining the thermal parameters of atom n are

$$\left(\frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial x_k \partial x_l}\right)_n = 0 \quad (k, l = 1, 2, 3) \quad (4.12)$$

Let the temperature factor for atom n be written as in (4.5) with the subscript n implied throughout but omitted for clarity.

Then if  $\underline{B} = (B_{11}, B_{12}, \dots)$ , and  $\Delta \underline{B} = (\Delta B_{11}, \Delta B_{22}, \dots)$  be a set of small changes to the  $B_{ij}$ , then by the multivariate Taylor expansion

$$\left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x_k \partial x_l}\right)_{\underline{B} + \Delta \underline{B}} = \left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x_k \partial x_l}\right)_{\underline{B}} + \sum_{i,j} \Delta B_{ij} \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{ij}} \left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x_k \partial x_l}\right)_{\underline{B}} \quad (4.13)$$

The set of  $B_{ij}$  which will make the second derivatives of  $\rho_c$  equal to the second derivatives of  $\rho_0$  can now be found by solving the six simultaneous equations

$$\sum_{i,j} \Delta B_{ij} \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{ij}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x_k \partial x_l} \right) = \frac{\partial^2 (\rho_o - \rho_c)}{\partial x_k \partial x_l}$$

or in full

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{11}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right) \cdot \Delta B_{11} + \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{12}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right) \cdot \Delta B_{12} + \dots \\ + \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{33}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right) \cdot \Delta B_{33} = \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial x^2} \end{aligned} \quad (4.14)$$

.....

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{11}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial z^2} \right) \cdot \Delta B_{11} + \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{12}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial z^2} \right) \cdot \Delta B_{12} + \dots \\ + \frac{\partial}{\partial B_{33}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial z^2} \right) \cdot \Delta B_{33} = \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial z^2} \end{aligned}$$

It may be noted that if equations (4.11) and (4.14) are used for structure refinement then for the case of similar atoms the modified differential Fourier method is exactly equivalent to a 3x3 plus 6x6 block diagonal least squares method with  $w = 1/f_n$ .

### c. Isotropic thermal refinement.

The only criterion necessary is that

$$\frac{1}{3} \left\{ \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial x^2} \right)_n + \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial y^2} \right)_n + \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial z^2} \right)_n \right\} = \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial r^2} \right)_n = 0 \quad (4.15)$$

If the temperature factor is expressed in the usual way as

$$T = \exp(-B \sin^2 \theta / \lambda^2).$$

then application of Taylor's expansion leads to

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial B} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial r^2} \right) \cdot \Delta B = \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial r^2} \quad (4.16)$$

The subscript n is again implied throughout.

In the approximate forms in which they are generally used the advantages and disadvantages of the modified differential Fourier (DF) and least squares (LS) methods are very similar. Although in the LS method correct weighting leads to the "best" coordinates, weighting of the coefficients ( $F_o - F_c$ ) can also be used in the DF algorithm. It is worth noting that by using coefficients of the form ( $F_o - F_c$ ) series termination effects are eliminated; also if any of the  $F_o$ 's are thought to be unreliable then the corresponding difference can be given a reduced or even zero weight. These features of the DF method are not always recognised; e.g. Buerger (1960, p.612) gives as advantages of the LS method,

"It is free from the series termination errors which characterize Fourier methods. It is also possible to use less than all the  $F$ 's in the refining process, which is impossible with any Fourier method."

The general equivalence of the two approaches has been demonstrated in actual examples, e.g. by Jeffrey and Shiono (1959) who found the DF and full matrix LS methods to give final parameters and standard deviations not differing significantly; also by Eichhorn (1956) who found that "The differential method in all cases converges much faster than the least squares one with  $w = 1/f_n$ ."

The final choice of refinement method seems to be

largely one of personal taste; this certainly was the case in the author's final selection of DF methods.

There were two advantages of the DF method arising from the form in which it was finally applied.

- a. During each refinement cycle the residual electron density ( $\rho_0 - \rho_c$ ) was calculated at each atom site. This gave a useful check on the scaling, temperature factors, and correctness of the scattering factor curves.
- b. For "isotropic" refinement, the three principal second derivatives of the difference electron density were evaluated and averaged according to (4.15). The degree of non equality of these three derivatives indicated the need for anisotropic temperature factors directly without recourse to a full difference synthesis.

Within the author's experience DF algorithms have been in all cases successful in refining centrosymmetrical crystal structures. Almost complete convergence of all parameters has generally been attained after two or three refinement cycles, and computer time has not been excessive.

#### 4.1.3 Difference Syntheses.

The use of difference syntheses (Cochran, 1951a) in refining approximately known portions of a crystal structure has been discussed in the previous section. In practice, however, useful information can be obtained by calculating the

difference density throughout the unit cell (Cochran, 1951b) rather than evaluating various derivatives of this density at the proposed atomic sites.

Although a three dimensional difference synthesis is not very convenient for the refinement of known parameters it can be most useful in revealing unknown structural features. As such, a difference synthesis can be a powerful tool for structure refinement.

## 4.2 Refinement expressions for monoclinic space groups.

### 4.2.1 Coordinate refinement.

To solve the three simultaneous equations (4.11) the coefficients  $\left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho_n}{\partial x_i \partial x_j}\right)_n$  must be evaluated. Different approximations were used for the cases of isotropic and anisotropic temperature factors.

#### a. Isotropic.

A useful approximation pointed out by Costain (1941) and developed by Booth (1946b) is that the electron density near the centre of an atom can be approximated by

$$\rho(r) = Z.(p/\pi)^{3/2} \exp(-pr^2)$$

where  $p$  is a constant for a given atom.

If we put  $Z.(p/\pi)^{3/2} = A$ , the density at the centre of the atom, and also take this centre as the coordinate origin, then for the monoclinic system,

$$\rho = A.\exp(-p(x^2 + y^2 + z^2 + 2xz.\cos\beta)) \quad (4.18)$$

Hence by differentiation

$$\left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x^2}\right)_o = \left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y^2}\right)_o = \left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial z^2}\right)_o = -2A.p \quad (4.19)$$

$$\left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial y}\right)_o = \left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y \partial z}\right)_o = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial z}\right)_o = -2A.p.\cos\beta$$

Substituting in (4.11) and solving, the coordinate shifts are then given by



$$\begin{aligned}\Delta x &= \left( \frac{\partial D}{\partial x} - \cos\beta \cdot \frac{\partial D}{\partial z} \right) / 2A \cdot p(1 - \cos^2\beta) \\ \Delta y &= \frac{\partial D}{\partial y} / 2A \cdot p \\ \Delta z &= \left( \frac{\partial D}{\partial z} - \cos\beta \cdot \frac{\partial D}{\partial x} \right) / 2A \cdot p(1 - \cos^2\beta)\end{aligned}\tag{4,20}$$

In using this method the values of A and p for each atom must be predetermined, e.g. from a Fourier synthesis, and read into the computer along with the initial coordinate and other parameters.

#### b. Anisotropic.

Methods of evaluating derivatives of the electron density with respect to various parameters have been given by Cruickshank (1949, 1956). Approximations based on his suggestions were used both here and in the next section (4.2.2).

It is immaterial whether the coordinates are measured in radians (e.g.  $x = 2\pi x'/a$ ), as fractions (e.g.  $x = x'/a$ ), or in Angstrom units, provided that a consistent system is used throughout; here it was decided to use Angstrom units. The electron density for a centrosymmetrical system is therefore written, using a slightly modified notation, as

$$\rho(x_1, x_2, x_3) = \frac{1}{V_c} \sum_{h_1} \sum_{h_2} \sum_{h_3} F_0(h_1, h_2, h_3) \cos\theta \tag{4.21}$$

where

$$\theta = 2\pi \sum_{i=1}^3 h_i x_i / a_i$$

By differentiation

$$\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x_k \partial x_l} = - \frac{4\pi^2}{V_c a_k a_l} \sum \sum \sum h_k h_l F_0 \cos \Theta \quad (4.22)$$

Cruickshank shows that the central curvatures of the observed and calculated peaks are the same so that  $F_0$  can be replaced by  $F_c$ .

For a centrosymmetric system containing  $N$  pairs of atoms

$$F_c = 2 \sum_{n=1}^N f_n T_n \cos \Theta_n \quad (4.23)$$

where  $T_n = T_n(h_1, h_2, h_3)$  is the temperature factor of atom  $n$ .

If (4.23) is substituted in (4.22) the cross terms in  $\cos \Theta$  can be neglected if peak overlap is ignored. Using the

result that the average value of  $\cos^2 \Theta = \frac{1}{2}$ , the curvatures at the centre of atom  $n$  are given by

$$\left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x_k \partial x_l} \right)_n = - \frac{4\pi^2}{V_c a_k a_l} \sum_q h_k h_l F_n T_n \quad (4.24)$$

It is to be remembered that to derive the summation on the right hand side of (4.24) we started with the summation on the right hand side of (4.21). Therefore if for any reason any of the  $F_0$ 's are omitted from (4.21) (e.g. through being experimentally unobserved) then the term corresponding to this  $F_0$  must be omitted from (4.24). Also, if any of the  $F_0$ 's are given a reduced weight, then the corresponding term in (4.24) must be given the same weight. In a particular example, the summation over  $q$  (implying summation over  $h, k$

and 1) could be written as

$$\left(\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x^2}\right)_n = - \frac{4\pi^2}{Vca^2} \sum_q w(h,k,l) \cdot h^2 f_n T_n \quad (4.25)$$

where  $w(h,k,l)$  is the weight given to  $F_0(h,k,l)$  and typically

$$\begin{aligned} w(h,k,l) &= 1 \\ w(h,0,l) &= \frac{1}{2} \text{ etc.} \end{aligned}$$

It was true for the isotropic case and is a reasonable approximation here that

$$\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial y} = \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y \partial z} = 0$$

and

$$\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x \partial z} = \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x^2} \cdot \cos \beta = \frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial z^2} \cdot \cos \beta \quad (4.26)$$

Substituting in (4.12) the coordinate shifts are given by

$$\begin{aligned} \Delta x &= \left\{ \frac{\partial D}{\partial x} \cdot \left(-\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial x^2}\right)^{-1} - \frac{\partial D}{\partial z} \cdot \left(-\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial z^2}\right)^{-1} \cdot \cos \beta \right\} \{1 - \cos^2 \beta\} \\ \Delta y &= \frac{\partial D}{\partial y} \cdot \left(-\frac{\partial^2 \rho}{\partial y^2}\right)^{-1} \end{aligned}$$

$\Delta z$ : similar to  $\Delta x$ , with  $x$  and  $z$  interchanged.

These are similar to (4.20) except that the curvatures are determined from (4.24) and the three principal curvatures are not assumed equal.

#### 4.2.2 Isotropic temperature factor refinement.

To solve (4.16) we must evaluate  $\frac{\partial}{\partial B_n} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial r^2} \right)$

where the temperature factor is defined for atom  $n$  by

$$T_n = \exp(-B_n \sin^2 \theta / \lambda^2) \quad (4.28)$$

For the isotropic case the electron density peak is assumed spherically symmetrical so that

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial B_n} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial r^2} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial B_n} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right) \text{ etc.} \quad (4.29)$$

By further differentiating (4.22) and again using (4.23),

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial B_n} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right) = \frac{8\pi^2}{V_c a^2} \sum_q \sum_n h^2 f_n T_n (\sin^2 \theta / \lambda^2) \cdot \cos \Theta \cdot \cos \Theta_n \quad (4.30)$$

where summation over  $q$  is defined following (4.24).

Once again neglecting cross terms in  $\cos \Theta$  and using the approximation

$$\frac{1}{a^2} \sum_q h^2 \dots = \frac{1}{b^2} \sum_q k^2 \dots = \frac{1}{c^2} \sum_q l^2 \dots = \frac{1}{3} \sum_q (2 \sin \theta / \lambda)^2 \dots \quad (4.31)$$

we have

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial B_n} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x^2} \right)_n = \frac{16\pi^2}{3V_c} \sum_q f_n T_n \cdot (\sin \theta / \lambda)^2 \quad (4.32)$$

Substituting in (4.16), the isotropic temperature factor adjustments are finally given as

$$\Delta B_n = 3V_c \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial r^2} \right)_n \bigg/ 16\pi^2 \sum f_n T_n \cdot (\sin \theta / \lambda)^4 \quad (4.33)$$

Within the author's knowledge the derivation of (4.33) from (4.16) has not been given elsewhere. The final result is not itself original, for it has since been realised that an equivalent expression, derived from a least squares approach, can be implied from some refinement expressions

given by Cochran (1951a), although he does not give (4.33) explicitly.

In practice  $\frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial \bar{r}^2}$  was taken as the mean of the three principal curvatures and with this proviso (4.33) was found most satisfactory in all cases, although an inspection of the  $\Delta B_n$  from successive cycles revealed that they were generally about 75% of their optimum values.

#### 4.2.3 Anisotropic temperature factor refinement.

The coefficients necessary to solve the six simultaneous equations (4.14) to find the changes to the six thermal exponents  $\bar{B}_{ij}$  defined in (4.5) are of the form

$$\frac{\partial \bar{B}_{ij}}{\partial \bar{B}_{ij}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x_k \partial x_l} \right) \quad (i, j, k, l = \text{either } 1, 2 \text{ or } 3) \quad (4.34)$$

From (4.22) and (4.23), and remembering that

$$T_n(h, k, l) = \exp\{-[B_{11}h_1^2 + B_{22}h_2^2 + B_{33}h_3^2 + B_{12}h_1h_2 + B_{13}h_1h_3 + B_{23}h_2h_3]\} \quad (4.35)$$

where the subscript n is implied on the right hand side,

$$\frac{\partial \bar{B}_{ij}}{\partial \bar{B}_{ij}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x_k \partial x_l} \right) = \frac{8\pi^2}{V_c} \sum_q \sum_n h_i h_j h_k h_l f_n T_n \cdot \cos\theta \cdot \cos\theta_n \quad (4.36)$$

Proceeding as before we obtain

$$\frac{\partial \bar{B}_{ij}}{\partial \bar{B}_{ij}} \left( \frac{\partial^2 \rho_c}{\partial x_k \partial x_l} \right) = \frac{4\pi^2}{V_c} \sum_q h_i h_j h_k h_l f_n T_n \quad (4.37)$$

Several approximations suggested by Cruickshank for the monoclinic system are

$$\begin{aligned} \sum k^4 f &= (b^4/a^4) \sum h^4 f \\ \sum k^2 l^2 f &= (b^2 c^2/a^2 c^2) \sum h^2 l^2 f \end{aligned} \quad (4.38)$$

and

$$\Sigma h^2 l^2 f = (\cos^2 \beta + \frac{1}{3} \sin^2 \beta) \cdot (a^2 c^2 / a^4) \Sigma h^4 f$$

Furthermore,

$$\Sigma h^2 h k f = \Sigma h^2 k l f = 0 \quad (4.38)$$

By using (4.38) the six equations (4.14) are reduced to two linear equations plus four simultaneous equations. An approximate solution of these equations has been given by Dunitz and Rollett (1956) and is the one finally used.

Two typical refinement expressions are

$$\Delta B_{11} = \frac{3V_c \left\{ \left( \frac{4}{\sin^2 \beta} \right) \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial x^2} \right) - \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial y^2} \right) - \left( \frac{1-4\cos^2 \beta}{\sin^2 \beta} \right) \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial z^2} \right) - \left( \frac{8\cos \beta}{\sin^2 \beta} \right) \left( \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial z \partial x} \right) \right\}}{40\pi^2 a^2 \Sigma f_n T_n \cdot (h^4 a^4)} \quad (4.39)$$

and

$$\Delta B_{12} = \frac{V_c \frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial x \partial y}}{40\pi^2 ab \Sigma f_n T_n \cdot (h^2 k^2 / a^2 b^2)}$$

These expressions proved quite satisfactory in practice although during refinement of the NaPTD structure it was found that the calculated shifts were generally too large and had to be reduced to the following percentages of their calculated values

$B_{11}$  (50%),  $B_{22}$  (100%),  $B_{33}$  (50%),  $B_{12}$  (75%),  $B_{13}$  (50%),  $B_{23}$  (100%).

The need for these "fudge factors" with both DF and LS methods seems to be the rule rather than the exception (e.g. see Cruickshank, 1956, 1960; Sparks, 1960); this is, as Cruickshank

remarks, extremely unsatisfactory. In his original paper on the determination of the anisotropic thermal motion of atoms, Cruickshank (1956) shows that the trouble arises from the accidentally absent reflections.

The best procedure in practice seems to be to calculate the first two refinement cycles using damping factors of 50%, and then from an inspection of these results determine the optimum "fudge factor" for each parameter being refined.

### 4.3 Refinement programs.

Altogether three refinement programs have been written; two were used to refine the NaPTD structure with isotropic and later anisotropic temperature factors, the third to refine the B.Br structure. These programs are largely similar and this section will describe features which are in general common to all three.

A copy of some output from the anisotropic  $P2_1/a$  program is given in fig. 8, while a more complete description of the isotropic  $P2_1/n$  program is included in Appendix 3.

#### 4.3.1 General description.

Since the refinement programs were written with particular crystal structures very much in mind, they were written only for the appropriate space group. Although other structures of the same symmetry could be refined using these programs this limits the use of the programs. It was realised that this limitation could have been overcome by following the procedure of Sparks et al. (1956) and programming for the space group  $P\bar{1}$ , thereby making no use of the  $P2_1/a$  lattice symmetry, but it was also felt that, if necessary, fairly straightforward changes could be made to the programs themselves to accommodate other space groups. The approach used is therefore similar to that of Lavine and Rollett (1956) who maintain that the increased efficiency of the programs outweighs



the additional labour in coding.

In section 4.2 approximations were given for calculation of the various coefficients in the refinement equations; these coefficients were calculated for the first refinement cycle only and thereafter regarded as constant. In practice, refinements were generally carried out in three-cycle runs, so that the coefficients were in effect redetermined every three cycles.

Since a refinement had to proceed without supervision several checking devices were included; a negative result to any of the following tests would terminate the run.

- a. Is the initial R value less than a preset value?
- b. Has the R value at the end of a cycle decreased by at least a specified (positive or negative) amount?
- c. Is any shift greater than a preset (small positive) maximum?
- d. Have the stated maximum number of cycles not been completed?

#### 4.3.2 Structure factor part.

The contribution to  $F_c$  from those atoms not being refined was calculated only once and then stored; thus only the variable part of  $F_c$  needed calculation during each cycle. This feature, which enabled chosen atoms to be refined while the remainder were held constant, was found most useful in a large refinement where a preliminary refinement of a few atoms

only could be used to check that the program was running satisfactorily and also to determine the best values of the necessary "fudge factors" without wasting computer time on full refinement cycles.

Before each refinement cycle tables of  $\cos 2\pi h_i x_i$  and  $\sin 2\pi h_i x_i$  ( $i = 1, 2, 3$ ) were evaluated and stored for each atom by calculating  $\cos 2\pi x_i$  and  $\sin 2\pi x_i$  and then using the recurrence relationships

$$\sin(h\alpha) = 2\sin(h-1)\alpha \cdot \cos\alpha - \sin(h-2)\alpha$$

and

$$\cos(h\alpha) = 2\cos(h-1)\alpha \cdot \cos\alpha - \cos(h-2)\alpha$$

(4.40)

These trigonometric tables were then used not only for structure factor calculation but also in evaluating the various derivatives of the difference density.

Although at one stage the atomic scattering factors had been represented by the sixth degree polynomials of Freeman and Smith (1958) it was now realized that economy of storage space was not critical on the 7090 and that a tabular representation of the  $f$ -curves was therefore preferable. The latter method can have superior accuracy, is much faster, and permits the use of  $f$ -curves for which the polynomial coefficients may not have been determined; it is also a simple matter to allow for differing states of ionization or to extend the  $(\sin\theta/\lambda)$  range. Tables of  $f$  at intervals of 0.005 in  $\sin\theta/\lambda$  were read off from carefully drawn large

scale graphs and were used without interpolation. A summary of the maximum errors is given below.

<u>Element</u>	<u>Maximum absolute error in f (electrons)</u>	<u>Maximum percentage error in f (%)</u>
Br	.12	.48
S	.085	.64
Na	.040	.57
O	.045	.74
N	.040	1.0
C	.037	1.0
H	.01	1.1

It may be noted that the percentage error in  $F_c$  will be largely independent of the magnitude of  $F_c$  because the errors in  $f$  for each atom arise from scattering curves of similar shape. To a rough approximation the error  $\Delta f_n(h,k,l)$  in each  $f_n(h,k,l)$  contributing to a given structure factor equals the same fraction of  $f_n(h,k,l)$  for all atoms, so

$$\Sigma \Delta f_n \cos \theta_n \propto \Sigma f_n \cos \theta_n \quad (4.41)$$

The calculated structure factors should therefore be accurate within about 1%.

The atomic scattering factor curves of Berghuis et al. (1955) were used for sodium, oxygen, nitrogen and carbon; that of Dawson (1960) for sulphur; that of McWeeny (1951) for hydrogen and that of Freeman and Watson (1961), modified by the anomalous dispersion correction of Dauben and Templeton

(1955), for bromine.

#### 4.3.3 Fourier part.

The difference electron density  $D = \rho_o - \rho_c$  and its various derivatives  $\frac{\partial D}{\partial x}$ ,  $\frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial x^2}$  etc. were evaluated by three sets of one-dimensional summations over  $l$ ,  $h$  and  $k$  in that order. (This ordering proved convenient for both structures described in this work.) By splitting up the summations in this way a considerable saving of computer time was achieved. If, for example, we perform the summation

$$\sum_l F(h,k,l) \cos(2\pi lz/c) = A(h,k) \quad (4.42)$$

then the coefficients  $A(h,k)$  can be used in generating

$D$ ,  $\frac{\partial D}{\partial x}$ ,  $\frac{\partial^2 D}{\partial y^2}$ , ... and in fact all the derivatives of  $D$  excepting those with respect to  $z$ . Similarly the summation

$$- \sum_l (2\pi/c) \cdot l \cdot F(h,k,l) \sin(2\pi lz/c) = A_1(h,k) \quad (4.43)$$

can be used in generating not only  $\frac{\partial D}{\partial z}$ , but also  $\frac{\partial D}{\partial x \partial y}$  and

$\frac{\partial D}{\partial y \partial z}$ .

#### 4.3.4 Scaling.

It was decided to scale the observed and calculated structure amplitudes by the criterion that

$$\sum |F_o| = \sum |F_c| \quad (4.44)$$

where the summation was taken over those spectra observed as non zero. Although another possible method of scaling by using a zero difference density criterion has been mentioned (4.1.2), it was found that (4.44) would be most convenient for

the layer-by-layer scaling desired for the NaPTD refinement.

In an effort to keep the scale and temperature factor parameters independent, the scale factors were evaluated and applied to the observed  $F_o$ 's before the other parameter shifts were calculated. The typical procedure was as follows

- (i) Calculate  $F_c$  for all  $h, k, l$ .
- (ii) Find the scale factor(s) from  $\Sigma |F_c|$ .
- (iii) Scale  $F_o$ .
- (iv) Set up the coefficients ( $F_o - F_c$ ) and evaluate  $R$ .

#### 4.3.5 Weighting.

Since the more intense NaPTD reflections had been measured photometrically it was thought that the observed structure amplitudes had in this case an approximately constant absolute uncertainty. Accordingly an "all or nothing" weighting system was used. On the other hand the B.Br data had been entirely estimated by eye estimation and was therefore thought to have nearer a constant percentage uncertainty.

In this case a weighting scheme similar to that of Hughes

(1941) was used; i.e. the coefficients included were

$w(F_o - F_c)$  where

$$w = 1 \quad \text{if } F_o < 4F_m \quad (4.45)$$

$$w = 1/F_o \quad \text{if } F_o > 4F_m$$

where  $F_m$  is the minimum observable value of  $F_o$ .

After the coefficients  $w(F_o - F_c)$  (with  $w = 1$  for the

NaPTD case) had been formed, two further tests were applied

- a. If either  $2|F_o| < |F_c|$ , or  $2|F_c| < |F_o|$ ,  
w was put equal to zero. This test was designed to eliminate weak reflections of uncertain sign.
- b. If  $w|F_o - F_c|$  was greater than some preset value, this coefficient was omitted. Observed F's severely affected by extinction were therefore ignored.

Taken together a. and b. also eliminated obvious errors of measurement or indexing.

#### 4.3.6 Unobserved reflections.

Since about a third of the accessible NaPTD reflections had been experimentally unobserved an effort was made to do better than completely ignore them. From a knowledge of the minimum observable amplitude where the Lorentz-polarization factor was unity, the minimum observable amplitude  $F_m$  appropriate to the reflection being considered was calculated. The following procedure was adopted.

- a. If  $|F_c| < F_m$ , ignore.
- b. If  $F_m < |F_c| < 2F_m$ , include the contribution  $S_c \cdot (k \cdot F_m - |F_c|)$  where  $S_c$  is the sign of  $F_c$  and k is a constant discussed below.
- c. If  $F_c > 2F_m$ , ignore.

From the statistical distribution of intensities given by Wilson (1949) it follows that the most probable value of an unobserved structure amplitude is  $\frac{1}{2}F_m$  for a centric

structure. With this in mind  $k = \frac{1}{2}$  was initially used; however, during the final (isotropic) refinement of NaPTD the coordinate shifts began to oscillate and it was found that this could be prevented by using  $k = 1$  which was therefore used for subsequent NaPTD and B.Br refinement. This result is to be expected when it is remembered that instead of all the unobserved spectra, we are considering only a set for which  $F_c$  exceeds the maximum possible value of  $F_o$ , i.e. a set for which we expect each  $F_o$  to be near its threshold value.

When the Weissenberg technique of recording intensities is used, spots with  $\sin\theta$  near unity may either fall in a region of intense back scatter which makes their intensity measurement unreliable, or they may in fact not even be recorded on the film. On the other hand since the Lorentz - polarization factor is here considerable these spots have a very small intensity threshold. To avoid including these unreliable coefficients only those with  $\sin\theta$  less than 0.97 were considered for inclusion in the refinement equations.

#### 4.3.7 Times.

Refinement of 14 atoms of the NaPTD structure (1700F's) with 6 atoms held constant, all having anisotropic thermal parameters, took 100 sec./cycle. Isotropic parameters made little difference.

For the B.Br structure (7000 F's) refinement of 46 atoms with isotropic temperature factors took 8 mins./cycle.



APPENDIX 1.OPERATION OF THE SOLUS POWER SUPPLY

To switch the supply on, proceed as follows.

1. Ensure that all switches are off.
2. Water "on" (2-3 l./min.).
3. Close the two wall switches.
4. Close the "manual start" relay.
5. Switch on the power supply (but not the "H.T." switch).  
Wait 2 mins. for filaments to "warm up".
6. Set the overload control at its maximum. With H.T. selector on "1", close the "H.T." switch.
7. Increase the H.T. voltage and X-ray tube filament current to obtain the desired tube voltage and current. Typical values for copper radiation are
 

(i) "H.T.4"	30K.V.	26m.a.
(ii) "H.T.5"	34K.V.	20m.a.
8. Decrease the overload control to (say) 40 m.a.

To switch off, proceed in reverse order from 7 to 1.

\* \* \*

APPENDIX 2.

Results of refinement of NaPTD using isotropic temperature factors.

The final atomic parameters are listed below along with the residual electron density at the atom sites.

<u>Atom</u>	<u>x/a</u>	<u>y/b</u>	<u>z/c</u>	<u>B</u> <u>(<math>\text{\AA}^2</math>)</u>	<u><math>\rho_o - \rho_c</math></u> <u>(<math>e./\text{\AA}^3</math>)</u>
S	.4437	.0928	.1934	4.0	-.23
Na	.1892	.0102	.0236	3.8	-.27
O <sub>1</sub>	.2049	.6909	.0797	4.0	-.09
O <sub>2</sub>	.9977	.0996	.0984	4.6	.00
N	.1230	.3761	.0805	3.5	.02
C <sub>1</sub>	.1309	.5636	.1008	3.4	-.07
C <sub>2</sub>	.0290	.2761	.1163	3.5	.03
C <sub>3</sub>	.0506	.6248	.1839	4.2	.05
C <sub>4</sub>	.1531	.6778	.2724	4.4	-.05
C <sub>5</sub>	.2481	.5401	.3202	7.0	-.04
C <sub>6</sub>	.3429	.5941	.4013	8.9	-.09
C <sub>7</sub>	.3523	.7808	.4287	9.0	.01
C <sub>8</sub>	.2670	.9187	.3833	8.9	.00
C <sub>9</sub>	.1627	.8683	.3041	6.6	.05
H <sub>1</sub>	.479	.734	.159	4.0	
H <sub>2</sub>	.243	.396	.297	9.5	
H <sub>3</sub>	.412	.489	.437	8.5	

Appendix 2. (cont.)

<u>Atom</u>	<u>x/a</u>	<u>y/b</u>	<u>z/c</u>	$\frac{B}{(A^2)}$
H <sub>4</sub>	.425	.822	.491	8.5
H <sub>5</sub>	.272	.065	.406	7.0
H <sub>6</sub>	.095	.973	.268	7.0

The overall reliability index R was 10.4% and the values for the individual layers were as follows.

Layer	h01	h11	h21	h31	h41	h51
R(%)	9.0	10.0	10.5	10.6	11.5	12.3

APPENDIX 3.COMPUTER PROGRAMSIntroduction.

A brief description is given of each program. This is followed by the limitations (e.g. to the size of  $h$ ,  $k$  and  $l$ ), and a list of the FORTRAN names given to each of the input variables. Then follows a listing of the program.

PROGRAM 1.STRUCTURE FACTORS

An IBM 1620 program for the space group  $P2_1/a$ .

Description

The program accepts each atom type, coordinates, and individual isotropic temperature factor as initial input. Then one card per reflection containing  $h$ ,  $k$ ,  $l$ ,  $F_0(h,k,l)$ ,  $\sin\theta$  and the scattering factors for each atom type appropriate to the reflection is read in.  $F_c$  and  $F_0 - F_c$  are calculated; also the  $R$  value for each layer of  $k$ .

Input must be strictly in the order

$(k=0, k_{\max}(h=0, h_{\max}(l=0, l_{\max})))$ , however control

cards can be used to skip calculation for any values of  $h$  and  $k$ .

Limitations.

$h_{\max}, k_{\max}, l_{\max} < 100$

Maxm. of 25 atoms

Maxm. of 6 atom types.

FORTRAN names.

P(1,I)	Atom type (an integer, 1 to 6)
P(2,I)	$x_I$

P(3,I)	$y_I$
P(4,I)	$z_I$
P(5,I)	$B_I$
JTRU	$h$
KTRU	$k$
LTRU	$l$
A	$F_0(h,k,l)$
THETA	$\sin\theta$
C(6),...,C(1)	Scattering factors. e.g. $f_S, f_{Na}, \dots, f_H$ But putting these negative they can be used to skip to the next layer of $k$ (say).

C B W MATTHEWS PHYSICS DEPT 1172  
C STRUCTURE FACTORS SPACE GROUP P21/A  
C INDIVIDUAL ISOTROPIC TEMPERATURE FACTORS  
C PROGRAM FOR IBM 1620

```
DIMENSIONCX(25),SX(25),CY(25),SY(25),CZ(3,25),SZ(3,25)
DIMENSIONP(5,25),C(6)
READ3,NMBR
3 FORMAT(I5)
P2=6.283
DO21I=1,NMBR
READ6,P(1,I),P(2,I),P(3,I),P(4,I),P(5,I)
PRINT6,P(1,I),P(2,I),P(3,I),P(4,I),P(5,I)
6 FORMAT(5F10.5)
CZ(1,I)=COSF(P2*P(4,I))
21 SZ(1,I)=SINF(P2*P(4,I))
17 DO290K=1,100
DK=K-1
FCM=0.0
PDEL=0.0
DO291I=1,NMBR
V=P2*DK*P(3,I)
CY(I)=4.0*COSF(V)
291 SY(I)=4.0*SINF(V)
DO190J=1,100
DJ=J-1
DO191I=1,NMBR
V=P2*DJ*P(2,I)
CX(I)=COSF(V)
191 SX(I)=SINF(V)
IDS=K+J
DO90L=1,100
DL=L-1
READ2,JTRU,KTRU,LTRU,A,THETA,C(6),C(5),C(4),C(3),C(2),C(1)
2 FORMAT(3I3,F6.1,F7.4,F8.2,5F6.2)
IF(C(6))189,23,23
```

```

23 IF(L-2)25,26,27
25 DO28I=1,NMBR
    CZ(2,I)=1.0
    CZ(3,I)=1.0
    SZ(2,I)=0.0
28 SZ(3,I)=0.0
    GOTO49
26 DO38I=1,NMBR
    CZ(3,I)=CZ(1,I)
38 SZ(3,I)=SZ(1,I)
    GOTQ49
27 DO48I=1,NMBR
    Q=CZ(3,I)
    W=SZ(3,I)
    CZ(3,I)=2.0*CZ(3,I)*CZ(1,I)-CZ(2,I)
    SZ(3,I)=2.0*SZ(3,I)*CZ(1,I)-SZ(2,I)
    CZ(2,I)=Q
48 SZ(2,I)=W
49 XA=THETA/3.078
    XC=4.0*XA*XA
    ASUM=0.0
    IF(JTRU)31,32,32
31 B=-1.0
    GOTO35
32 B=1.0
35 DO63I=1,NMBR
    M=P(1,I)
    W=P(5,I)*XC-1.
    T=0.008333+W*(0.001389+W*(0.000198+W*0.0000248))
    T=(1.0+W*(1.0+W*(0.5+W*(0.16667+W*(0.041667+W*T))))*2.7183
    N=IDS/2-(IDS+1)/2
    IF(N)61,60,60
60 ASUM=ASUM+CY(I)*(CX(I)*CZ(3,I)-B*SX(I)*SZ(3,I))*C(M)/T
    GOTO63
61 ASUM=ASUM-SY(I)*(CX(I)*SZ(3,I)+B*SX(I)*CZ(3,I))*C(M)/T
63 CONTINUE

```

```
62 SUM=ABSF(ASUM)
   DIFA=ABSF(A-SUM)
   FCSM=FCSM+SUM
   PDEL=PDEL+DIFA
   IF(SENSESWITCH1)46,45
46 PUNCH7,JTRU,KTRU,LTRU,A,ASUM,DIFA
45 IF(SENSESWITCH2)44,90
44 PRINT7,JTRU,KTRU,LTRU,A,ASUM,DIFA
   7 FORMAT(3I3,F8.1,F8.1,F8.1)
90 CONTINUE
189 IF(C(5))24,190,190
190 CONTINUE
   24 R1=PDEL/(FCSM+0.00001)
   PAUSE
   PRINT8,FCSM,PDEL,R1
   8 FORMAT(F10.1,F9.1,F7.4)
   IF(C(4))289,290,290
290 CONTINUE
289 IF(C(3))288,288,17
288 STOP
   END
```





Second stage (summation over h)

The coefficients read in are of the form  $A(h, k, z)$  where there are a maxm. of 10 coefficients on each card (e.g.  $z = \frac{0}{60}$  to  $\frac{9}{60}$  for "z range 1", or  $z = \frac{10}{60}$  to  $\frac{19}{60}$  for "z range 2"). Input is in the order ( $k = \text{const.}$  ( $h = 0, h_{\text{max}}$ )).

YDIV Number of divisions of x  
 NCALC Number of these divisions to be calculated  
 IZMIN, IZMAX Typically equal 1 and 10 to include the 10 coefficients on each card (e.g.  $z = \frac{0}{60}$  to  $\frac{9}{60}$ )  
 SCALE Scaling factor  
 J, I h, k  
 I2 z range  
 M(I)  $A(h-1, k-1, z_I)$ .

Third stage (summation over k)

The coefficients read in are of the form  $A(k, x, z)$  where, as in stage 2, there are a maxm. of 10 coefficients on each card. Input is in the order ( $x = \text{const.}$  ( $k = 0, k_{\text{max}}$ )).

YDIV Number of divisions of y  
 NCALC Number of these divisions to be calculated  
 IZMIN, IZMAX As in stage 2.  
 KMAX  $k_{\text{max}}$  (this will be the same for all x and z)  
 SCALE Scaling factor  
 ZERO A constant added to the final electron density  
 K k  
 IX Integral value of x (e.g. IX = 5 for  $x = 5/60$ )  
 IA z range : M(I)  $A(k-1, IX, z_I)$

```

C   B W MATTHEWS PHYSICS DEPT 1172
C   3 DIMENSIONAL FOURIER SUMMATION   SPACE GROUP P21/N
C   PROGRAM FOR THE IBM 1620
C   3 DIMENSIONAL FOURIER SUMMATION FIRST STAGE
C   SUM OVER L H+K+L EVEN SIN , ODD COS
C   COEFFS A(H,K,L) WITH (H+K+L) EVEN ARE SUMMED AS TERMS A.SIN(L.Z)
C   COEFFS WITH (H+K+L) ODD ARE SUMMED AS A.COS(L.Z)

```

```

      DIMENSION A(51),C(51),S(51),M(130),N(130)
      DO50 I=1,130
      N(I)=0
50  M(I)=0
      READ3,NZDIV,NCALC,LMAX,SCALE
      3  FORMAT(3I5,F5.2)
      ZDIV=NZDIV
      Z=6.2832/ZDIV
      MCARD=(NCALC-1)/10+1
      NCARD=LMAX/11+1
      C(1)=1.0
      S(1)=0.0
      10 DO7 I L=1,NCARD
      L=11*I L-10
      READ4,J,K,N1,A(L),A(L+1),A(L+2),A(L+3),A(L+4),A(L+5),A(L+6),A(L+7),A(L+8),Q,R
      A(L+9)=Q
      7  A(L+10)=R
      4  FORMAT(2H ,2I3,3H ,I3,11F5.0)
      DO20 I=1,NCALC
      DI=I-1
      S(2)=SINF(Z*DI)
      C(2)=COSF(Z*DI)
      IF(N1-3)25,26,26
26  DO27 IN=3,N1
      S(IN)=2.0*S(IN-1)*C(2)-S(IN-2)
27  C(IN)=2.0*C(IN-1)*C(2)-C(IN-2)
25  SUMC=0.0
      SUMS=0.0

```

```

DO28IL=1,N1,2
28 SUMS=SUMS+A(IL)*S(IL)
DO29IL=2,N1,2
29 SUMC=SUMC+A(IL)*C(IL)
M(I)=SUMS*SCALE
20 N(I)=SUMC*SCALE
DO40IA=1,MCARD
L=10*IA-9
IM1=M(L+1)
IN2=N(L+1)
IF(SENSESWITCH1)31,30
31PRINT5,J,K,IA,M(L),IM1,M(L+2),M(L+3),M(L+4),M(L+5),M(L+6),M(L+7),M(L+8),M(L+9)
PRINT6,J,K,IA,N(L),IN2,N(L+2),N(L+3),N(L+4),N(L+5),N(L+6),N(L+7),N(L+8),N(L+9)
5 FORMAT(2HSE,3I3,1X,10I6)
6 FORMAT(2HCO,3I3,1X,10I6)
30PUNCH5,J,K,IA,M(L),IM1,M(L+2),M(L+3),M(L+4),M(L+5),M(L+6),M(L+7),M(L+8),M(L+9)
PUNCH6,J,K,IA,N(L),IN2,N(L+2),N(L+3),N(L+4),N(L+5),N(L+6),N(L+7),N(L+8),N(L+9)
40 CONTINUE
GOTO10
END

```

C THE APPROPRIATE HALF OF THE COEFFS ARE SUMMED USING THE PROGRAM  
C ABOVE, FOR THE OTHER HALF THE FOLLOWING CHANGES ARE MADE

C SUM OVER L H+K+L EVEN COS , ODD SIN

```

28 SUMC=SUMC+A(IL)*C(IL)
29 SUMS=SUMS+A(IL)*S(IL)
M(I)=SUMC*SCALE
20 N(I)=SUMS*SCALE
5 FORMAT(2HCE,3I3,1X,10I6)
6 FORMAT(2HCO,3I3,1X,10I6)

```

```

C   FOURIER SUMMATION  SECOND STAGE
C   SUM OVER H  H+K+L ODD

      DIMENSION C1(20,10),C2(20,10),C(20),S(20),M(20),N(20)
      READ3,XDIV,NCALC,IZMIN,IZMAX,SCALE
3   FORMAT(F5.0,3I5,F5.2)
      NHALF=XDIV/2.0
      XDIV=6.2832/XDIV
      C(1)=1.0
      S(1)=0.0
      DO60M1=1,20
      N(M1)=0
60  M(M1)=0
9READ5,J,I,IZ,M(1),M(2),M(3),M(4),M(5),M(6),M(7),M(8),M(9),M(10)
      IF(J)8,11,11
11  NH=J+1
      DO12IZ=IZMIN,IZMAX
12  C1(NH,IZ)=M(IZ)
      K=I
      IA=IZ
      GOTO9
8READ5,J,I,IZ,M(1),M(2),M(3),M(4),M(5),M(6),M(7),M(8),M(9),M(10)
      IF(J)19,13,13
13  NH=J+1
      DO14IZ=IZMIN,IZMAX
14  C2(NH,IZ)=M(IZ)
      5  FORMAT(2H ,3I3,1X,10I6)
      GOTO8
19  DO100IX=1,NCALC
      IX1=IX-1
      DX=IX1
      C(2)=COSF(XDIV*DX)
      S(2)=SINF(XDIV*DX)
      IF(NH-3)25,26,26
26  DO27IN=3,NH
      C(IN)=2.0*C(IN-1)*C(2)-C(IN-2)

```

```

27 S(IN)=2.0*S(IN-1)*C(2)-S(IN-2)
25 DO35 IZ=IZMIN, IZMAX
    SUMCO=0.0
    SUMSO=0.0
    SUMCE=0.0
    SUMSE=0.0
    DO28 IH=1, NH, 2
        SUMCE=SUMCE+C1(IH, IZ)*C(IH)
28 SUMSE=SUMSE+C2(IH, IZ)*S(IH)
    DO38 IH=2, NH, 2
        SUMCO=SUMCO+C1(IH, IZ)*C(IH)
38 SUMSO=SUMSO+C2(IH, IZ)*S(IH)
    M(IZ)=(SUMSE+SUMSO+SUMCE+SUMCO)*SCALE
    IX2=NH/2-IX1
    N(IZ)=(-SUMSE+SUMSO+SUMCE-SUMCO)*SCALE
    IX3=IX1+NH/2
    M(IZ+10)=(SUMSE-SUMSO+SUMCE-SUMCO)*SCALE
    IX4=IX2+NH/2
35 N(IZ+10)=(-SUMSE-SUMSO+SUMCE+SUMCO)*SCALE
    IF(SENSESWITCH1)31,30
31 PRINT6, K, IX1, IA, M(1), M(2), M(3), M(4), M(5), M(6), M(7), M(8), M(9), M(10)
PRINT6, K, IX2, IA, N(1), N(2), N(3), N(4), N(5), N(6), N(7), N(8), N(9), N(10)
PRINT6, K, IX3, IA, M(11), M(12), M(13), M(14), M(15), M(16), M(17), M(18), M(19), M(20)
PRINT6, K, IX4, IA, N(11), N(12), N(13), N(14), N(15), N(16), N(17), N(18), N(19), N(20)
    6 FORMAT(2H0, 3I3, 1X, 10I6)
30 PUNCH6, K, IX1, IA, M(1), M(2), M(3), M(4), M(5), M(6), M(7), M(8), M(9), M(10)
PUNCH6, K, IX2, IA, N(1), N(2), N(3), N(4), N(5), N(6), N(7), N(8), N(9), N(10)
PUNCH6, K, IX3, IA, M(11), M(12), M(13), M(14), M(15), M(16), M(17), M(18), M(19), M(20)
PUNCH6, K, IX4, IA, N(11), N(12), N(13), N(14), N(15), N(16), N(17), N(18), N(19), N(20)
100 CONTINUE
    GOTO9
    END

C    SUM OVER H H+K+L EVEN
    SUMCE=SUMCE+C2(IH, IZ)*C(IH)
28 SUMSE=SUMSE+C1(IH, IZ)*S(IH)

```

```

SUMCO=SUMCO+C2(IH,IZ)*C(IH)
38 SUMSO=SUMSO+C1(IH,IZ)*S(IH)
M(IZ)=(SUMCE+SUMCO-SUMSE-SUMSO)*SCALE
N(IZ)=(SUMCE-SUMCO+SUMSE-SUMSO)*SCALE
M(IZ+10)=(SUMCE-SUMCO-SUMSE+SUMSO)*SCALE
35 N(IZ+10)=(SUMCE+SUMCO+SUMSE+SUMSO)*SCALE
6 FORMAT(2HE ,3I3,1X,10I6)

```

```

C      FOURIER SUMMATION THIRD STAGE
C      SUM OVER K
DIMENSIONE(20,10),F(20,10),C(20),S(20),M(20),N(20)
READ3,YDIV,NCALC,IZMIN,IZMAX,KMAX,SCALE,ZERO
3  FORMAT(F5.0,4I5,F10.5,F10.5)
KMA=KMAX
KMAX=KMAX+1
NHALF=YDIV/2.0
YDIV=6.2832/YDIV
C(1)=1.0
S(1)=0.0
DO60M1=1,20
M(M1)=0
60 N(M1)=0
9  DO12IK=1,KMAX
READ5,K,IX,IA,M(1),M(2),M(3),M(4),M(5),M(6),M(7),M(8),M(9),M(10)
5  FORMAT(2H ,3I3,1X,10I6)
DO12IZ=IZMIN,IZMAX
12 E(K+1,IZ)=M(IZ)
DO14IK=1,KMA
READ5,K,IX,I2,M(1),M(2),M(3),M(4),M(5),M(6),M(7),M(8),M(9),M(10)
IA=I2
DO14IZ=IZMIN,IZMAX
14 F(K+1,IZ)=M(IZ)
DO100IY=1,NCALC
IY1=IY-1
DY=IY1

```

```

C(2)=COSF(YDIV*DY)
S(2)=SINF(YDIV*DY)
DO27 IN=3,KMAX
C(IN)=2.0*C(IN-1)*C(2)-C(IN-2)
27 S(IN)=2.0*S(IN-1)*C(2)-S(IN-2)
DO35 IZ=IZMIN,IZMAX
SUMCO=0.0
SUMSO=0.0
SUMCE=0.0
SUMSE=0.0
DO28 IK=1,KMAX,2
SUMCE=SUMCE+E(IK,IZ)*C(IK)
28 SUMSE=SUMSE+F(IK,IZ)*S(IK)
DO38 IZ=2,KMAX,2
SUMCO=SUMCO+E(IK,IZ)*C(IK)
38 SUMSO=SUMSO+F(IK,IZ)*S(IK)
M(IZ)=(SUMCE+SUMCO-SUMSE-SUMSO)*SCALE+ZERO
IY2=NHAF-IY1
N(IZ)=(SUMCE-SUMCO+SUMSE-SUMSO)*SCALE+ZERO
IY3=IY1+NHAF
M(IZ+10)=(SUMCE-SUMCO-SUMSE+SUMSO)*SCALE+ZERO
IY4=IY2+NHAF
35 N(IZ+10)=(SUMCE+SUMCO+SUMSE+SUMSO)*SCALE+ZERO
IF(SENSESWITCH1)31,30
31 PRINT6,IX,IY1,IA,M(1),M(2),M(3),M(4),M(5),M(6),M(7),M(8),M(9),M(10)
PRINT6,IX,IY2,IA,N(1),N(2),N(3),N(4),N(5),N(6),N(7),N(8),N(9),N(10)
PRINT6,IX,IY3,IA,M(11),M(12),M(13),M(14),M(15),M(16),M(17),M(18),M(19),M(20)
PRINT6,IX,IY4,IA,N(11),N(12),N(13),N(14),N(15),N(16),N(17),N(18),N(19),N(20)
30 PUNCH6,IX,IY1,IA,M(1),M(2),M(3),M(4),M(5),M(6),M(7),M(8),M(9),M(10)
PUNCH6,IX,IY2,IA,N(1),N(2),N(3),N(4),N(5),N(6),N(7),N(8),N(9),N(10)
PUNCH6,IX,IY3,IA,M(11),M(12),M(13),M(14),M(15),M(16),M(17),M(18),M(19),M(20)
PUNCH6,IX,IY4,IA,N(11),N(12),N(13),N(14),N(15),N(16),N(17),N(18),N(19),N(20)
6 FORMAT(1HX,I3,3H Y,I3,4H ZR,I2,4H ,10I4)
100 CONTINUE
GOTO9
END

```



PROGRAM 3.STRUCTURE REFINEMENT.

An IBM 7090 program for the space group  $P2_1/n$ .

Description

The program operates cyclically, refining approximately known structural parameters by "Differential difference" Fourier syntheses. Descriptions of the method and other features of the program are given in Chapter 4 of this thesis.

Limitations

$h < 10$              $k < 19$              $l < 31$

Maxm. of 46 atoms each with an individual isotropic temperature exponent.

Maxm. of 5 types of atoms.

FORTTRAN names

S(N, I)	Scattering factor of atom I at $\sin\theta/\lambda = 0.005N$
AREAL, BREAL, CREAL	a, b, c
BETA	$\beta$ in radians
JMAX, KMAX, LMAX	$h_{\max}, k_{\max}, l_{\max}$
SINMX	Maxm. value of $\sin\theta$
WAVEL	Wavelength (in $\text{A}^\circ$ )
K1, J1	k, h
A(J, L)	$F_o(h, k, l) = F_o(J1, K1, L-1)$
B(J, L)	$F_o(\bar{h}, k, l) = F_o(J1, K1, L-1)$
A(J, 32)	Number of coefficients $F_o(h, k, l)$ for $h = J1, k = K1$
B(J, 32)	Same for $F_o(\bar{h}, k, l)$
NMBRC	Number of atoms to be included but not refined.

NMBRV	Number of atoms to be refined
MCYCL	Maxm. number of cycles
FMINO	Minm. $F_o$ observable at L.p = 1
RAB	Maxm. initial R value
DEC	Minm. decrement in R per cycle.
SHFTM	If all coordinate shifts are less than "SHFTM", the program will terminate
FUDGX	Coordinate shift "fudge factor"
FUDGB	Thermal parameter shift "fudge factor"
FK	If $w(F_o - F_c)$ is less than FK, omit this coefficient from the difference synthesis
FMK	If $F_o = 0$ and $2F_{om} > F_c > F_{om}$ , include the coefficient $F_c - FMK \cdot F_{om}$ where $F_{om}$ is the minm. observable value of $F_o$ .
FCK	If $FCK \cdot F_o > F_c$ or $FCK \cdot F_c > F_o$ , omit this coefficient from the difference synthesis. (Typically FCK = 2)
P(1,I)	Atom type
P(2,I), P(3,I), P(4,I)	$x_I, y_I, z_I$ (fractional)
P(5,I)	Temperature exponent $B_I$
P(6,I)	$A_I$ in the electron density approximation $\rho_I(r) = A_I \exp(-p_I r^2)$
P(7,I)	$p_I$ corresponding to $A_I$

\*D5 B W MATTHEWS UNIVERSITY OF ADELAIDE  
C STRUCTURE REFINEMENT ISOTROPIC TEMP FACTORS P21/N  
C PROGRAM FOR IBM 7090

```
COMMON A,B,AC,BC,AD,BD,CX,SX,CY,SY,CZ,SZ,S,P,FSUM,AREAL,BREAL,CREAL  
1,CBSTR,SBETA,IJMAX,JMAX,IKMAX,KMAX,ILMAX,LMAX,NMBR,NMBR1,NMBRC,FK,  
2FMK,FCK,SHFTM,WAVEL,MCYCL,FUDGX,FUDGB  
DIMENSION A(10,32),B(10,32),AC(10,32),BC(10,32),  
1AD(10,19,32),BD(10,19,32),  
2CX(10,46),SX(10,46),CY(19,46),SY(19,46),CZ(31,46),SZ(31,46),  
3S(140,5),P(7,46),FSUM(46),  
4R(19),RFO(19),FOSMA(19),FCSMA(19),PDELA(19),FCOA(19)  
INSF(T)=(T+0.0116)*130.0  
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,17  
PRINT17  
17 FORMAT(1H,44HLOAD UNI TAPE NUMBER 6 (MATTHEWS TAPE) ON B8/1H,53H  
1THIS PROGRAM ALSO REQUIRES SCRATCH TAPES ON B3 AND A4/1H,21HPUSH  
2START WHEN READY/////)  
PAUSE  
REWIND18  
REWIND13  
REWIND4  
READINPUTTAPE2,4,S  
4 FORMAT(14F5.2)  
READINPUTTAPE2,1,AREAL,BREAL,CREAL,BETA  
1 FORMAT(4F10.5)  
READINPUTTAPE2,3,JMAX,KMAX,LMAX,SINMX,WAVEL  
3 FORMAT(3I5,2F10.5)  
CBSTR=-COSF(BETA)  
SBETA=SINF(BETA)  
WAVE=WAVEL/2.0  
ASTAR=WAVE/(AREAL*SBETA)  
BSTAR=WAVE/(BREAL)  
CSTAR=WAVE/(CREAL*SBETA)  
BETAS=3.1413-BETA  
CTWO=CSTAR**2
```

```
ATWO=ASTAR**2
BTWO=BSTAR**2
PROD=ASTAR*CSTAR*CBSTR*2.0
IJMAX=JMAX+1
IKMAX=KMAX+1
ILMAX=LMAX+1
DO10K=1,IKMAX
DO10J=1,IJMAX
DO10L=1,32
AD(J,K,L)=0.0
10 BD(J,K,L)=0.0
3001 READTAPE18,K
IF(K+1)3001,3002,3001
3002 DO3301K=1,IKMAX
DO3301J=1,IJMAX
3302 READTAPE18,K1,J1,(A(J,L),L=1,32),(B(J,L),L=1,32)
IF(J1-J)3302,3605,3302
3605 AD(J,K,32)=A(J,32)
3301 BD(J,K,32)=B(J,32)
REWIND18
21 READINPUTTAPE2,503,NMBRC,NMBRV,MCYCL,FMINO,RAB,DEC,SHFTM
503 FORMAT(3I5,4F10.5)
NMBR=NMBRC+NMBRV
NMBR1=NMBRC+1
FMIN4=FMINO*4.
READINPUTTAPE2,1000,FUDGX,FUDGB,FK,FMK,FCK
1000 FORMAT(5F10.5)
DO139I=1,NMBR
139 READINPUTTAPE2,8,(P(JA,I),JA=1,7)
8 FORMAT(7F10.5)
DO504I=1,NMBR
SX(1,I)=0.0
CX(1,I)=1.0
SY(1,I)=0.0
CY(1,I)=1.0
SZ(1,I)=0.0
```

```

504 CZ(1,I)=1.0
    IF(NMBRC)291,291,509
509 DO508I=1,NMBRC
    SX(2,I)=SINF(6.283*P(2,I))
    CX(2,I)=COSF(6.283*P(2,I))
    SY(2,I)=SINF(6.283*P(3,I))
    CY(2,I)=COSF(6.283*P(3,I))
    SZ(2,I)=SINF(6.283*P(4,I))
    CZ(2,I)=COSF(6.283*P(4,I))
    DO505J=3,IJMAX
    CX(J,I)=2.0*CX(J-1,I)*CX(2,I)-CX(J-2,I)
505 SX(J,I)=2.0*SX(J-1,I)*CX(2,I)-SX(J-2,I)
    DO506K=3,IKMAX
    CY(K,I)=2.0*CY(K-1,I)*CY(2,I)-CY(K-2,I)
506 SY(K,I)=2.0*SY(K-1,I)*CY(2,I)-SY(K-2,I)
    DO507L=3,ILMAX
    CZ(L,I)=2.0*CZ(L-1,I)*CZ(2,I)-CZ(L-2,I)
507 SZ(L,I)=2.0*SZ(L-1,I)*CZ(2,I)-SZ(L-2,I)
    DO508K=1,IKMAX
    CY(K,I)=4.0*CY(K,I)
508 SY(K,I)=4.0*SY(K,I)
291 N5=0
    K1=-1
    WRITETAPE13,K1
    DO290K=1,IKMAX
    DK=K-1
    DK2=DK*DK*BTWO
    DO14J=1,IJMAX
    DO14L=1,ILMAX
    AC(J,L)=0.
14 BC(J,L)=0.
    DO190J=1,IJMAX
    DJ=J-1
    DJ2=DJ*DJ*ATWO
    ILM=BD(J,K,32)
    IF(ILM)3005,3005,3006

```

```
3006 D090L=1,ILM
      DL=L-1
      AB=DL*DL*CTWO+DK2+DJ2
      AP=PROD*DJ*DL
      THETA=SQRTF(AB+AP)
      THETB=SQRTF(AB-AP)
      IF(THETA-SINMX)510,511,511
511  AD(J,K,L)=0.0
      TEMPA=0.0
      GOTO514
510  AD(J,K,L)=THETA
      N5=N5+1
      TEMPA=1.0
514  IF(THETB-SINMX)513,91,91
91   BD(J,K,L)=0.0
      TEMPB=0.0
      GOTO515
513  BD(J,K,L)=THETB
      N5=N5+1
      TEMPB=1.0
515  IF(TEMPA+TEMPB-0.9)3390,422,422
3390 BD(J,K,32)=L-1
      GOTO3005
422  IF(NMBRC)90,90,512
512  IDS=K+J+L+1
      ISA=INSF(THETA)
      ISB=INSF(THETB)
      THOL2=(THETA/WAVEL)*(THETA/WAVEL)
      THOL3=(THETB/WAVEL)*(THETB/WAVEL)
      IF(IDS/2-(IDS+1)/2)36,35,35
35   D060I=1,NMBRC
      M=P(1,I)
      CC=CX(J,I)*CZ(L,I)
      SS=SX(J,I)*SZ(L,I)
      AC(J,L)=AC(J,L)+(CY(K,I)*(CC-SS)*S(ISA,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL2)
60  BC(J,L)=BC(J,L)+(CY(K,I)*(CC+SS)*S(ISB,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL3)
```

```

GOTO90
36 DO61I=1,NMBRC
M=P(1,I)
SC=SX(J,I)*CZ(L,I)
CS=CX(J,I)*SZ(L,I)
AC(J,L)=AC(J,L)-(SY(K,I)*(SC+CS)*S(ISA,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL2)
61 BC(J,L)=BC(J,L)+(SY(K,I)*(SC-CS)*S(ISB,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL3)
90 CONTINUE
3005 WRITETAPE13,K,J,(AC(J,L),L=1,ILMAX),(BC(J,L),L=1,ILMAX)
190 CONTINUE
290 CONTINUE
REWIND13
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,1290
1290 FORMAT(1H,30HCONSTANT PART OF FC CALCULATED)
DK=KMAX
DJ=JMAX
DL=LMAX
2001 READTAPE18,K
IF(K+1)2001,2002,2001
2002 DO2003K=1,IKMAX
DO2003J=1,IJMAX
2303 READTAPE18,K1,J1,(A(J,L),L=1,32),(B(J,L),L=1,32)
IF(J1-J)2303,3505,2303
3505 DO2005L=1,ILMAX
IF(A(J,L))2005,2007,2005
2007 AD(J,K,L)=0.0
2005 CONTINUE
2003 CONTINUE
REWIND18
DO901I=NMBR1,NMBR
F1=0.0
F11=0.0
F111=0.0
M=P(1,I)
DO902J=1,IJMAX
IF(AD(J,1,1))902,902,907

```

```
907 ISA=INSF(AD(J,1,1))
    F1=F1+(AD(J,1,1)**4)*S(ISA,M)/EXPF(P(5,I)*(AD(J,1,1)/WAVEL)*(AD(J,
    1,1)/WAVEL))
902 CONTINUE
    DO903K=2,IKMAX
    DO903L=2,ILMAX
    IF(AD(1,K,L))903,903,904
904 ISA=INSF(AD(1,K,L))
    F11=F11+(AD(1,K,L)**4)*S(ISA,M)/EXPF(P(5,I)*(AD(1,K,L)/WAVEL)*(AD(
    1,K,L)/WAVEL))
903 CONTINUE
    DO1905K=2,IKMAX
    DO1905J=2,IJMAX
    ILM=BD(J,K,32)
    IF(ILM)1905,1905,3008
3008 DO905L=2,ILM
    IF(AD(J,K,L))905,905,906
906 ISA=INSF(AD(J,K,L))
    F111=F111+(AD(J,K,L)**4)*S(ISA,M)/EXPF(P(5,I)*(AD(J,K,L)/WAVEL)*(A
    ID(J,K,L)/WAVEL))
905 CONTINUE
1905 CONTINUE
901 FSUM(I)=2.0*F1*(1.0+DK/DJ+DL/DJ)+4.0*F11*(1.0+DJ/DK+DJ/DL)+12.57*F
    1111/BETAS
    NCYCL=-1
293 NCYCL=NCYCL+1
    K=-1
    WRITETAPE 4,K
    N1=0
    N2=0
    N3=0
    N4=0
    DO604I=NMBR1,NMBR
    SX(2,I)=SINF(6.283*P(2,I))
    CX(2,I)=COSF(6.283*P(2,I))
    SY(2,I)=SINF(6.283*P(3,I))
```



```

CY(2,I)=COSF(6.283*P(3,I))
SZ(2,I)=SINF(6.283*P(4,I))
CZ(2,I)=COSF(6.283*P(4,I))
D0605J=3,IJMAX
CX(J,I)=2.0*CX(J-1,I)*CX(2,I)-CX(J-2,I)
605 SX(J,I)=2.0*SX(J-1,I)*CX(2,I)-SX(J-2,I)
D0606K=3,IKMAX
CY(K,I)=2.0*CY(K-1,I)*CY(2,I)-CY(K-2,I)
606 SY(K,I)=2.0*SY(K-1,I)*CY(2,I)-SY(K-2,I)
D0607L=3,ILMAX
CZ(L,I)=2.0*CZ(L-1,I)*CZ(2,I)-CZ(L-2,I)
607 SZ(L,I)=2.0*SZ(L-1,I)*CZ(2,I)-SZ(L-2,I)
D0608K=1,IKMAX
CY(K,I)=4.0*CY(K,I)
608 SY(K,I)=4.0*SY(K,I)
604 CONTINUE
FOSMB=0.0
FCSMB=0.0
PDELB=0.0
FCOB=0.0
D2HH=0.
D2KK=0.
D2LL=0.
SCOFF=0.0
SCOF2=0.0
2008 READTAPE13,K1
IF(K1+1)2008,2009,2008
2009 CONTINUE
2010 READTAPE18,K1
IF(K1+1)2010,2011,2010
2011 CONTINUE
D0790K=1,IKMAX
DK=K-1
DK2=DK*DK*BTWO
1100 FOSMA(K)=0.
FCSMA(K)=0.

```

```
PDELA(K)=0.
FCOA(K)=0.
DO690J=1,IJMAX
DJ=J-1
DJ2=DJ*DJ*ATWO
READTAPE13,K1,J1,(AC(J1,L),L=1,ILMAX),(BC(J1,L),L=1,ILMAX)
2012 READTAPE18,K1,J1,(A(J,L),L=1,32),(B(J,L),L=1,32)
IF(J1-J)2012,2013,2012
2013 CONTINUE
ILM=BD(J,K,32)
IF(ILM)3009,3009,3010
3010 DO590L=1,ILM
DL=L-1
AB=DL*DL*CTWO+DJ2+DK2
AP=PROD*DJ*DL
THETA=SQRTF(AB+AP)
THETB=SQRTF(AB-AP)
IF(THETA-SINMX)22,121,121
121 TEMPA=0.0
THETA=0.0
GOTO23
22 TEMPA=1.0
23 IF(THETB-SINMX)25,24,24
24 TEMPB=0.0
THETB=0.0
GOTO26
25 TEMPB=1.0
26 IF(TEMPA+TEMPB-0.9)3009,27,27
27 IDS=K+J+L+1
ISA=INSF(THETA)
ISB=INSF(THETB)
THOL2=(THETA/WAVEL)*(THETA/WAVEL)
THOL3=(THETB/WAVEL)*(THETB/WAVEL)
ASUM=0.0
BSUM=0.0
IF(IDS/2-(IDS+1)/2)536,535,535
```

```

535 DO560I=NMBR1,NMBR
    M=P(1,I)
    CC=CX(J,I)*CZ(L,I)
    SS=SX(J,I)*SZ(L,I)
    ASUM=ASUM+(CY(K,I)*(CC-SS)*S(ISA,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL2)
560 BSUM=BSUM+(CY(K,I)*(CC+SS)*S(ISB,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL3)
    GOTO562
536 DO561I=NMBR1,NMBR
    M=P(1,I)
    SC=SX(J,I)*CZ(L,I)
    CS=CX(J,I)*SZ(L,I)
    ASUM=ASUM-(SY(K,I)*(SC+CS)*S(ISA,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL2)
561 BSUM=BSUM+(SY(K,I)*(SC-CS)*S(ISB,M))/EXPF(P(5,I)*THOL3)
562 AD(J,K,L)=(AC(J,L)+ASUM)*TEMPA
    BD(J,K,L)=(BC(J,L)+BSUM)*TEMPB
    PCALA=ABSF(AD(J,K,L))
    PCALB=ABSF(BD(J,K,L))
    IF(A(J,L))108,108,109
108 FCOA(K)=FCOA(K)+PCALA
    SSA=(THETA**2)-(THETA**2)**2
    TIL=SQRTF(SSA*(1.0-((DK/(2.0*BREAL))**2)/THOL2))/(1.0-2.0*SSA)
    FMIN=FMINO*SQRTF(TIL)
    IF(PCALA-FMIN)115,115,356
356 IF(PCALA-2.0*FMIN)491,491,492
492 N3=N3+1
    GOTO115
491 A(J,L)=-PCALA+FMIN*FMK
    GOTO115
109 FOSMA(K)=FOSMA(K)+A(J,L)
    FCSMA(K)=FCSMA(K)+PCALA
    N4=N4+1
115 IF(B(J,L))112,112,114
112 FCOA(K)=FCOA(K)+PCALB
    SSB=(THETB**2)-(THETB**2)**2
    TIL=SQRTF(SSB*(1.0-((DK/(2.0*BREAL))**2)/THOL3))/(1.0-2.0*SSB)
    FMIN=FMINO*SQRTF(TIL)

```

```

IF(PCALB-FMIN)590,590,357
357 IF(PCALB-2.0*FMIN)493,493,594
594 N3=N3+1
      GOTO590
493 B(J,L)=-PCALB+FMIN*FMK
      GOTO590
114 FOSMA(K)=FOSMA(K)+B(J,L)
      FCSMA(K)=FCSMA(K)+PCALB
      N4=N4+1
590 CONTINUE
3009 WRITETAPE 4,K,J,(A(J,L),L=1,32),(B(J,L),L=1,32)
690 CONTINUE
      FOSMB=FOSMB+FOSMA(K)
      FCSMB=FCSMB+FCSMA(K)
      FCOB=FCOB+FCOA(K)
790 CONTINUE
      REWIND18
      REWIND4
      REWIND13
      SCALE=FCSMB/FOSMB
2014 READTAPE 4,K1
      IF(K1+1)2014,2015,2014
2015 CONTINUE
      D0791K=1,IKMAX
      DK2=(K-1)*(K-1)
      D0691J=1,IJMAX
      DJ2=(J-1)*(J-1)
      READTAPE 4,K1,J1,(A(J1,L),L=1,32),(B(J1,L),L=1,32)
      ILM=BD(J,K,32)
      IF(ILM)691,691,3012
3012 D0591L=1,ILM
      DL2=(L-1)*(L-1)
      IF(A(J,L))350,350,351
351 ASK=A(J,L)*SCALE
      GOTO352
350 ASK=0.0

```

```

352 IF(B(J,L))353,353,354
354 BSK=B(J,L)*SCALE
      GOTO355
353 BSK=0.0
355 IF(AD(J,K,L))408,410,410
408 PCALA=-AD(J,K,L)
      SIGNA=-1.0
      GOTO409
410 PCALA=AD(J,K,L)
      SIGNA=1.0
409 PDELA(K)=PDELA(K)+ABSF(ASK-PCALA)
      IF((FCK*ASK-PCALA)*(FCK*PCALA-ASK)-0.0001)411,1412,1412
1412 IF(ASK-FMIN4)3411,3411,3412
3411 ASKP=ASK-PCALA
      A11=ASKP*ASKP
      GOTO3413
3412 ASKP=(ASK-PCALA)*FMIN4/ASK
      A11=(ASK-PCALA)*(ASK-PCALA)
3413 IF(ABSF(ASKP)-FK)412,411,411
411 AD(J,K,L)=0.
      A11=0.
      GOTO413
412 AD(J,K,L)=SIGNA*ASKP
      N1=N1+1
413 IF(A(J,L))358,371,371
358 AD(J,K,L)=SIGNA*A(J,L)
      N2=N2+1
371 IF(BD(J,K,L))414,416,416
414 PCALB=-BD(J,K,L)
      SIGNB=-1.0
      GOTO417
416 PCALB=BD(J,K,L)
      SIGNB=1.0
417 PDELA(K)=PDELA(K)+ABSF(BSK-PCALB)
      IF((FCK*BSK-PCALB)*(FCK*PCALB-BSK)-0.0001)418,1419,1419
1419 IF(BSK-FMIN4)3418,3419,3419

```

```
3418 BSKP=BSK-PCALB
      B11=BSKP*BSKP
      GOTO3420
3419 BSKP=(BSK-PCALB)*FMIN4/BSK
      B11=(BSK-PCALB)*(BSK-PCALB)
3420 IF(ABSF(BSKP)-FK)419,418,418
418  BD(J,K,L)=0.0
      B11=0.
      GOTO372
419  BD(J,K,L)=SIGNB*BSKP
      N1=N1+1
372  IF(B(J,L))359,1591,1591
359  BD(J,K,L)=SIGNB*B(J,L)
      N2=N2+1
1591 SCOFF=SCOFF+ABSF(AD(J,K,L))+ABSF(BD(J,K,L))
      SCOF2=SCOF2+AD(J,K,L)*AD(J,K,L)+BD(J,K,L)*BD(J,K,L)
      ADB=A11+B11
      MM=(J-1)*(K-1)*(L-1)
      IF(MM)1593,1592,1593
1592 ADB=0.5*ADB
      MM=(J-1)*(K-1)+(J-1)*(L-1)+(K-1)*(L-1)
      IF(MM)1593,1595,1593
1595 ADB=0.5*ADB
1593 D2HH=D2HH+ADB*DJ2
      D2KK=D2KK+ADB*DK2
      D2LL=D2LL+ADB*DL2
591  CONTINUE
691  CONTINUE
      PDELB=PDELB+PDELA(K)
      R(K)=PDELA(K)/FC SMA(K)
      RFO(K)=(PDELA(K)-FCOA(K))/FC SMA(K)
791  CONTINUE
      D2HH=4.*D2HH
      D2KK=4.*D2KK
      D2LL=4.*D2LL
      REWIND4
```

```

TDEL=PDELB-FCOB
RA=TDEL/FOSMB
TFC=FC SMB+FCOB
REL=PDELB/FOSMB
IF(NMBRC)2281,2281,2282
2282 WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,281
281 FORMAT(1H1,11HFIXED ATOMS,/)
DO167I=1,NMBRC
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,168,(P(J,I),J=1,7)
167 PUNCH8,(P(J,I),J=1,7)
168 FORMAT(1H ,4HTYPE,F3.0,4H X= ,F6.4,4H Y= ,F6.4,4H Z= ,F6.4,5H B=
1,F6.3,5H D= ,F6.2,5H P= ,F6.3)
2281 IF(NCYCL)277,277,278
278 WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,282
282 FORMAT(1H //14H REFINED ATOMS//)
GOTO280
277 WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,279
279 FORMAT(1H //33H INITIAL PARAMETERS TO BE REFINED//)
280 DO567I=NMBR1,NMBR
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,168,(P(J,I),J=1,7)
567 PUNCH8,(P(J,I),J=1,7)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,169
169 FORMAT(1H ///63H LAYER          H0L    H1L    H2L    H3L    H4L
1H5L    ...ETC.)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,171,(R(K),K=1,IKMAX)
171 FORMAT(1H ,17HR (INC. FO = 0) =,10F6.3)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,172,(RFO(K),K=1,IKMAX)
172 FORMAT(1H ,17HR (EXC. FO = 0) =,10F6.3)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,93,FOSMB
93 FORMAT(1H /16H SUM OF F OBS =,F10.1//)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,170,SCALE
170 FORMAT(1H /16H SCALE FACTOR = ,F8.4//)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,97
97 FORMAT(1H ,19HINCLUDING F OBS = 0)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,173,TFC
173 FORMAT(1H ,15HSUM OF F CALC =,F10.1)

```

```

WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,174,PDELB
174 FORMAT(1H ,16H SUM OF FO - FC =,F9.1)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,175,REL
175 FORMAT(1H ,21H RELIABILITY INDEX R =,F6.4//)
PRINT175,REL
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,176
176 FORMAT(1H ,19H EXCLUDING F OBS = 0)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,173,FCSMB
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,174,TDEL
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,175,RA
PRINT175,RA
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,484,N5
484 FORMAT(1H ,37H TOTAL NUMBER OF SPECTRA CALCULATED =,I6)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,485,N4
485 FORMAT(1H ,44H TOTAL NUMBER OF OBSERVED NON ZERO SPECTRA =,I6)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,483,N3
483 FORMAT(1H ,59H NUMBER OF F CALC GREATER THAN TWICE THE MIN F OBSER
VABLE =,I4)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,1597
1597 FORMAT(1H //61H SUMMATIONS FOR CALCULATION OF COORDINATE STANDARD
DEVIATIONS)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,1598,D2HH,D2KK,D2LL
1598 FORMAT(1H ,20H SUM OF H2(FO-FC)2 =,F11.1/1H ,20H SUM OF K2(FO-FC)2
1 =,F11.1/1H ,20H SUM OF L2(FO-FC)2 =,F11.1)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,482
482 FORMAT(1H //19H FOR THE NEXT CYCLE)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,481,N1
481 FORMAT(1H ,56H NUMBER OF COEFFS WITH F NOT OBSERVED AS ZERO INCLUD
ED =,I6)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,340,N2
340 FORMAT(1H ,74H NUMBER OF COEFFS WITH F CALC GREATER THAN THE MIN F
1 OBSERVABLE INCLUDED =,I5)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,1481,SCOFF
1481 FORMAT(1H ,29H SUM OF ALL COEFFS INCLUDED =,F9.1)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,1482,SCOF2
1482 FORMAT(1H ,40H SUM OF SQUARES OF ALL COEFFS INCLUDED =,F10.1)

```



```

WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,381,NCYCL
PRINT381,NCYCL
381 FORMAT(1H ///13H END OF CYCLE,I3)
IF(MCYCL-NCYCL)999,999,100
100 IF(RAB-RA)999,79,79
79 RAB=RA-DEC
CALLFRED
GOTO293
999 PRINT1999
1999 FORMAT(1H ,32HREMOVE UNI TAPE NUMBER 6 FROM B8/1H ,15HJOB IS FINIS
1HED/////))
CALLEXIT
END

```

```

SUBROUTINEFRED
COMMONA,B,AC,BC,AD,BD,CX,SX,CY,SY,CZ,SZ,S,P,FSUM,AREAL,BREAL,CREAL
1,CBSTR,SBETA,IJMAX,JMAX,IKMAX,KMAX,ILMAX,LMAX,NMBR,NMBR1,NMBRC,FK,
2FMK,FCK,SHFTM,WAVEL,MCYCL,FUDGX,FUDGB
DIMENSIONA(10,32),B(10,32),AC(10,32),BC(10,32),
1AD(10,19,32),BD(10,19,32),
2CX(10,46),SX(10,46),CY(19,46),SY(19,46),CZ(31,46),SZ(31,46),
3S(140,5),P(7,46),FSUM(46),
4R(19),RFO(19),FOSMA(19),FCSMA(19),PDELA(19),FCOA(19),
5C1(10,19),C1Z(10,19),C1ZZ(10,19),D1(10,19),D1Z(10,19),D1ZZ(10,19),
6C2(10,19),C2Z(10,19),C2ZZ(10,19),D2(10,19),D2Z(10,19),D2ZZ(10,19),
7E(19),EZ(19),EZZ(19),F(19),FZ(19),FZZ(19),
8EX(19),EXX(19),FX(19),FXX(19)
CB1=1.0-CBSTR**2
VOL=AREAL*BREAL*CREAL*SBETA
DX1=0.0
DXSUM=0.0
DYSUM=0.0
DZSUM=0.0
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,183

```

```

183 FORMAT(1H1,115HCOORDINATE SHIFTS IN ANGSTROMS, CHANGE IN TEMPERAT
1URE EXPONENT B, AND DENSITY IN ELECTRONS PER CUBIC ANGSTROM OF ,/
268H THE DIFFERENCE SYNTHESIS SIGMA(FO-FC) AT THE ATOMIC POSITION X
3,Y,Z.////)
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,997
997 FORMAT(1H ,34H          COORDINATE SHIFTS          ,14H  B CHANGE
1,45HSECOND DERIVATIVES OF THE DIFFERENCE DENSITY, ,20H  DIFFERENCE
2DENSITY////)
DO200K=1,IKMAX
DO200L=1,ILMAX
DO200J=1,IJMAX
FA=AD(J,K,L)
FB=BD(J,K,L)
AD(J,K,L)=FA+FB
200 BD(J,K,L)=FA-FB
AD(1,1,1)=0.0
DO201K=1,IKMAX
DO201L=1,ILMAX
AD(1,K,L)=0.5*AD(1,K,L)
201 BD(1,K,L)=0.5*BD(1,K,L)
DO202K=1,IKMAX
DO202J=1,IJMAX
AD(J,K,1)=0.5*AD(J,K,1)
202 BD(J,K,1)=0.5*BD(J,K,1)
DO203L=1,ILMAX
DO203J=1,IJMAX
AD(J,1,L)=0.5*AD(J,1,L)
203 BD(J,1,L)=0.5*BD(J,1,L)
DO299I=NMBR1,NMBR
DO995K=1,IKMAX
CY(K,I)=0.25*CY(K,I)
995 SY(K,I)=0.25*SY(K,I)
DO622J=1,IJMAX
DO622K=1,IKMAX
C1(J,K)=0.0
C1Z(J,K)=0.0

```

```

C1ZZ(J,K)=0.0
C2(J,K)=0.0
C2Z(J,K)=0.0
C2ZZ(J,K)=0.0
D2(J,K)=0.0
D2Z(J,K)=0.0
D2ZZ(J,K)=0.0
D1(J,K)=0.0
D1Z(J,K)=0.0
622 D1ZZ(J,K)=0.0
DO623J=1,IJMAX,2
J1=J+1
DO623K=1,IKMAX,2
K1=K+1
ML=BD(J,K,32)
IF(ML)623,623,1623
1623 DO2623L=1,ML,2
DL=L-1
DL1=L
L1=L+1
C1(J,K)=C1(J,K)+AD(J,K,L)*CZ(L,I)
C1Z(J,K)=C1Z(J,K)-AD(J,K,L)*DL*SZ(L,I)
C1ZZ(J,K)=C1ZZ(J,K)-AD(J,K,L)*DL*DL*CZ(L,I)
D1(J,K)=D1(J,K)+BD(J,K,L)*SZ(L,I)
D1Z(J,K)=D1Z(J,K)+BD(J,K,L)*DL*CZ(L,I)
D1ZZ(J,K)=D1ZZ(J,K)-BD(J,K,L)*DL*DL*SZ(L,I)
C2(J,K)=C2(J,K)+AD(J,K,L1)*SZ(L1,I)
C2Z(J,K)=C2Z(J,K)+AD(J,K,L1)*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
C2ZZ(J,K)=C2ZZ(J,K)-AD(J,K,L1)*DL1*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
D2(J,K)=D2(J,K)+BD(J,K,L1)*CZ(L1,I)
D2Z(J,K)=D2Z(J,K)-BD(J,K,L1)*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
D2ZZ(J,K)=D2ZZ(J,K)-BD(J,K,L1)*DL1*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
C1(J1,K1)=C1(J1,K1)+AD(J1,K1,L)*CZ(L,I)
C1Z(J1,K1)=C1Z(J1,K1)-AD(J1,K1,L)*DL*SZ(L,I)
C1ZZ(J1,K1)=C1ZZ(J1,K1)-AD(J1,K1,L)*DL*DL*CZ(L,I)
D1(J1,K1)=D1(J1,K1)+BD(J1,K1,L)*SZ(L,I)

```

```

D1Z(J1,K1)=D1Z(J1,K1)+BD(J1,K1,L)*DL*CZ(L,I)
D1ZZ(J1,K1)=D1ZZ(J1,K1)-BD(J1,K1,L)*DL*DL*SZ(L,I)
C2(J1,K1)=C2(J1,K1)+AD(J1,K1,L1)*SZ(L1,I)
C2Z(J1,K1)=C2Z(J1,K1)+AD(J1,K1,L1)*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
C2ZZ(J1,K1)=C2ZZ(J1,K1)-AD(J1,K1,L1)*DL1*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
D2(J1,K1)=D2(J1,K1)+BD(J1,K1,L1)*CZ(L1,I)
D2Z(J1,K1)=D2Z(J1,K1)-BD(J1,K1,L1)*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
D2ZZ(J1,K1)=D2ZZ(J1,K1)-BD(J1,K1,L1)*DL1*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
C1(J1,K)=C1(J1,K)+AD(J1,K,L1)*CZ(L1,I)
C1Z(J1,K)=C1Z(J1,K)-AD(J1,K,L1)*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
C1ZZ(J1,K)=C1ZZ(J1,K)-AD(J1,K,L1)*DL1*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
D1(J1,K)=D1(J1,K)+BD(J1,K,L1)*SZ(L1,I)
D1Z(J1,K)=D1Z(J1,K)+BD(J1,K,L1)*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
D1ZZ(J1,K)=D1ZZ(J1,K)-BD(J1,K,L1)*DL1*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
C2(J1,K)=C2(J1,K)+AD(J1,K,L)*SZ(L,I)
C2Z(J1,K)=C2Z(J1,K)+AD(J1,K,L)*DL*CZ(L,I)
C2ZZ(J1,K)=C2ZZ(J1,K)-AD(J1,K,L)*DL*DL*SZ(L,I)
D2(J1,K)=D2(J1,K)+BD(J1,K,L)*CZ(L,I)
D2Z(J1,K)=D2Z(J1,K)-BD(J1,K,L)*DL*SZ(L,I)
D2ZZ(J1,K)=D2ZZ(J1,K)-BD(J1,K,L)*DL*DL*CZ(L,I)
C1(J,K1)=C1(J,K1)+AD(J,K1,L1)*CZ(L1,I)
C1Z(J,K1)=C1Z(J,K1)-AD(J,K1,L1)*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
C1ZZ(J,K1)=C1ZZ(J,K1)-AD(J,K1,L1)*DL1*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
D1(J,K1)=D1(J,K1)+BD(J,K1,L1)*SZ(L1,I)
D1Z(J,K1)=D1Z(J,K1)+BD(J,K1,L1)*DL1*CZ(L1,I)
D1ZZ(J,K1)=D1ZZ(J,K1)-BD(J,K1,L1)*DL1*DL1*SZ(L1,I)
C2(J,K1)=C2(J,K1)+AD(J,K1,L)*SZ(L,I)
C2Z(J,K1)=C2Z(J,K1)+AD(J,K1,L)*DL*CZ(L,I)
C2ZZ(J,K1)=C2ZZ(J,K1)-AD(J,K1,L)*DL*DL*SZ(L,I)
D2(J,K1)=D2(J,K1)+BD(J,K1,L)*CZ(L,I)
D2Z(J,K1)=D2Z(J,K1)-BD(J,K1,L)*DL*SZ(L,I)
2623 D2ZZ(J,K1)=D2ZZ(J,K1)-BD(J,K1,L)*DL*DL*CZ(L,I)
623 CONTINUE
DO920K=1,IKMAX
E(K)=0.0
EZ(K)=0.0

```

```

EZZ(K)=0.0
F(K)=0.0
FZ(K)=0.0
FZZ(K)=0.0
EX(K)=0.0
EXX(K)=0.0
FX(K)=0.0
920 FXX(K)=0.0
D0632K=1, IKMAX
D0632J=1, IJMAX
DJ=J-1
E(K)=E(K)+C1(J,K)*CX(J,I)-D1(J,K)*SX(J,I)
EZ(K)=EZ(K)+C1Z(J,K)*CX(J,I)-D1Z(J,K)*SX(J,I)
EZZ(K)=EZZ(K)+C1ZZ(J,K)*CX(J,I)-D1ZZ(J,K)*SX(J,I)
EX(K)=EX(K)-C1(J,K)*DJ*SX(J,I)-D1(J,K)*DJ*CX(J,I)
EXX(K)=EXX(K)-C1(J,K)*DJ*DJ*CX(J,I)+D1(J,K)*DJ*DJ*SX(J,I)
F(K)=F(K)-C2(J,K)*CX(J,I)-D2(J,K)*SX(J,I)
FZ(K)=FZ(K)-C2Z(J,K)*CX(J,I)-D2Z(J,K)*SX(J,I)
FZZ(K)=FZZ(K)-C2ZZ(J,K)*CX(J,I)-D2ZZ(J,K)*SX(J,I)
FX(K)=FX(K)+C2(J,K)*DJ*SX(J,I)-D2(J,K)*DJ*CX(J,I)
632 FXX(K)=FXX(K)+C2(J,K)*DJ*DJ*CX(J,I)+D2(J,K)*DJ*DJ*SX(J,I)
DENS=0.0
DX=0.0
DXX=0.0
DY=0.0
DYY=0.0
DZ=0.0
DZZ=0.0
D0635K=1, IKMAX
DK=K-1
DENS=DENS+E(K)*CY(K,I)+F(K)*SY(K,I)
DX=DX+EX(K)*CY(K,I)+FX(K)*SY(K,I)
DXX=DXX+EXX(K)*CY(K,I)+FXX(K)*SY(K,I)
DZ=DZ+EZ(K)*CY(K,I)+FZ(K)*SY(K,I)
DZZ=DZZ+EZZ(K)*CY(K,I)+FZZ(K)*SY(K,I)
DY=DY-E(K)*DK*SY(K,I)+F(K)*DK*CY(K,I)

```

```

635 DYY=DYY-E(K)*DK*DK*CY(K,I)-F(K)*DK*DK*SY(K,I)
DEN=12.57*FUDGX/(VOL*P(6,I)*P(7,I))
DX=(DX*DEN)/AREAL
SHFTY=DY*DEN/BREAL
DZ=DZ*DEN/CREAL
SHFTX=(DX-CBSTR*DZ)/CB1
SHFTZ=(DZ-CBSTR*DX)/CB1
DENS=4.0*DENS/VOL
DDX=DX/(AREAL**2)
DDY=DY/(BREAL**2)
DDZ=DZ/(CREAL**2)
SHFTB=(DDX+DDY+DDZ)*(WAVEL**4)*FUDGB/(0.75*FSUM(I))
WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,636,SHFTX,SHFTY,SHFTZ,SHFTB,DDX,DDY,DDZ,DENS
636 FORMAT(1H ,5H DX= ,F6.3,5H DY= ,F6.3,5H DZ= ,F6.3,6H DB= ,F6.3,9H
1 DDX= ,F9.2,6H DDY= ,F9.2,6H DDZ= ,F9.2,12H DENSITY = ,F7.3)
DX2=ABSF(SHFTX)
DY2=ABSF(SHFTY)
DZ2=ABSF(SHFTZ)
DXSUM=DXSUM+DX2
DYSUM=DYSUM+DY2
DZSUM=DZSUM+DZ2
IF(DX1-DX2)1005,1006,1006
1005 DX1=DX2
1006 IF(DX1-DY2)1007,1008,1008
1007 DX1=DY2
1008 IF(DX1-DZ2)1009,1010,1010
1009 DX1=DZ2
1010 CONTINUE
P(2,I)=P(2,I)+SHFTX/AREAL
P(3,I)=P(3,I)+SHFTY/BREAL
P(4,I)=P(4,I)+SHFTZ/CREAL
299 P(5,I)=P(5,I)+SHFTB
ANMBV=NMBR-NMBRC
AVX=DXSUM/ANMBV
AVY=DYSUM/ANMBV
AVZ=DZSUM/ANMBV

```

```
IF(SHFTM-DX1)1011,1011,1012
1012 MCYCL=0
1011 WRITEOUTPUTTAPE3,1013,AVX,AVY,AVZ,DX1
PRINT1013,AVX,AVY,AVZ,DX1
1013 FORMAT(1H //12H MEAN SHIFTS/5H DX= ,F7.4,5H DY= ,F7.4,5H DZ= ,F7.4
1,20H GREATEST SHIFT = ,F7.4,9H ANGSTROM)
RETURN
END
```

APPENDIX 4.Observed and calculated structure factors for NaPTD

The structure factors are listed in sets of constant  $h$  and  $k$ , with  $l$  increasing. Reading from the left the three columns give the values of  $l$ ,  $10|F_o|$ , and  $10.F_c$  .

For those  $F_o$ 's experimentally unobserved, the threshold value is given and marked with an asterisk.



1	600	974
2	50	48-
3	45	50-
4	486	520-
5	69	53-
6	290	245-
7	107	93-
8	311	299-
9	54	59
10	534	521
11	275	275
12	63*	7-
13	165	144-
14	113	121-
15	60*	20
16	55*	42
17	52	44-
18	43	59-

0	99	98-
1	130	126-
2	1068	1052-
3	1402	1281-
4	1230	1186-
5	142	143-
6	284	300
7	130	108-
8	91	60-
9	56*	46-
10	148	140
11	109	112
12	107	103-
13	240	218-
14	144	132-
15	55*	19-
16	48*	50
17	41	44

1	769	758
2	111	156
3	1018	1044-
4	911	896
5	345	378
6	183	213-
7	296	309-
8	104	105-
9	234	218
10	182	153
11	227	214
12	62*	33-
13	106*	115-
14	71	66
15	118	113
16	62	73
17	50*	35
18	40*	9

0	53	78
1	525	521
2	260	276
3	150	149-
4	47*	85
5	176	175
6	373	357
7	182	179
8	60*	6
9	62*	5
10	64*	28
11	122	104
12	102	94
13	58*	20
14	52*	29-
15	43*	29
16	69	71

1	229	239-
2	406	422-
3	40*	38
4	376	379-
5	213	242-
6	163	156-
7	439	447
8	52*	40-
9	200	175
10	78	91

11	220	197-
12	217	205-
13	71	56-
14	63*	48-
15	60*	50-
16	91	83-
17	75	83-
18	39*	10-

0	206	217
1	288	268
2	286	263
3	57*	15-
4	130	136-
5	178	192-
6	147	142-
7	87	95
8	64*	28
9	87	73-
10	87	60-
11	56*	14
12	50*	18
13	42*	36-
14	57	34-

1	32*	33
2	183	198
3	373	379
4	169	181
5	123	91-
6	176	158-
7	233	203
8	348	350
9	271	279
10	111	120
11	71	97-
12	64*	35-
13	77	75
14	95	102
15	56*	21-
16	98	91-
17	41*	22-
18	57	50

0	146	144-
1	113	116-
2	64*	32
3	78	88
4	166	166-
5	225	218-
6	67	67-
7	59*	38
8	61	54
9	50*	8
10	43*	19-
11	34*	47-

1	65	93-
2	63*	37
3	63*	4
4	189	177-
5	418	409-
6	348	347-
7	64*	16-
8	227	203
9	132	129
10	63*	54-
11	62*	35-
12	95	72
13	108	93
14	51*	9
15	87	78-
16	73	81-

0	71	61-
1	57*	4-
2	61	71
3	57	51
4	58*	12
5	46*	29-
6	41*	14-
7	33*	39

1	132	134
---	-----	-----

2	257*	272
3	164	173
4	60*	28-
5	138	134-
6	87	95-
7	58*	23-
8	56*	7
9	58	55-
10	93	109-
11	48*	47-
12	61	68
13	57	64
14	26*	15-

0	37	60-
---	----	-----

0	32*	14-
1	34*	43
2	37	52
3	35*	8-
4	35*	2-
5	51	79
6	73	107
7	26*	38

0	0*	0-
1	269	295
2	720	752-
3	41	22
4	92	94
5	161	187
6	133	119-
7	44*	21-
8	237	233
9	52*	32-
10	78	45-
11	125	114-
12	89	82-
13	64*	2-
14	55	48
15	59*	28
16	54*	2-
17	45*	12-
18	33*	3-

0	364	416-
1	64	93-
2	553	598
3	644	725
4	216	229
5	307	334-
6	457	467-
7	51	48-
8	50*	18-
9	149	139-
10	197	203-
11	284	293-
12	82	66-
13	108	97
14	62*	34-
15	89	84-
16	84	81-
17	41*	43-
18	25*	10

0	297	319-
1	321	368
2	503	499
3	212	187-
4	180	167-
5	246	244
6	429	531
7	542	525
8	542	525
9	256	275
10	55*	37-
11	51	33
12	141	140
13	135	126
14	55	51
15	82	69-
16	62	56-
17	48*	30
18	37*	33

2	1	215
1	335	332-
2	740	804-
3	408	431-
4	37*	13
5	137	124-
6	200	215
7	132	128
8	73	62
9	117	114
10	98	101
11	62*	14
12	99	84-
13	51	53-
14	60*	3-
15	54*	32
16	46*	2
17	35*	10-

1	780	816-
2	211	228
3	324	332-
4	404	399-
5	36*	14
6	79	73-
7	228	223
8	285	288
9	268	282
10	70	54-
11	192	203-
12	62*	20-
13	73	56
14	56	44
15	61*	18-
16	64	47-
17	49*	19-
18	39*	16

0	167	162-
1	127	132-
2	58	43
3	212	215
4	206	199-
5	427	427-
6	366	372-
7	299	306-
8	155	172
9	223	229
10	62*	16-
11	68	73
12	78	69
13	58	65
14	89	88
15	49*	10
16	40*	34-

1	196	180
2	57	47
3	600	610-
4	562	603-
5	753	759-
6	460	452-
7	103	83
8	37	30-
9	163	141-
10	88	102-
11	64	64
12	114	97
13	64*	13
14	64	55-
15	64	55-
16	56*	2-
17	48*	46
18	39*	44

0	40*	23
1	291	292-
2	120	102-
3	197	208-
4	101	94
5	373	384
6	303	303
7	76	61
8	136	143-
9	62*	29-

10 63\* 35-  
 11 62 31-  
 12 76 79-  
 13 51 50-  
 14 50\* 7  
 15 42\* 38  
 16 62 45

-4 1 l

1 61 67-  
 2 103 161  
 3 240 230  
 4 42\* 1  
 5 493 500-  
 6 44 25-  
 7 169 156  
 8 120 95  
 9 25\* 14-  
 10 175 172-  
 11 146 148-  
 12 55 49-  
 13 114 103  
 14 106 98  
 15 49\* 6  
 16 54\* 6-  
 17 47\* 28  
 18 37\* 42

5 1 l

0 376 389  
 1 176 161  
 2 51 57  
 3 56 49  
 4 239 237  
 5 43 49  
 6 82 60-  
 7 119 112  
 8 95 76  
 9 146 143  
 10 163 158  
 11 61\* 15-  
 12 51 45-  
 13 50\* 13-  
 14 42\* 19  
 15 29\* 20-

-5 1 l

1 525 553  
 2 373 383  
 3 117 110  
 4 176 166-  
 5 49\* 26  
 6 189 171  
 7 79 73-  
 8 92 84-  
 9 79 91-  
 10 61\* 27-  
 11 141 124  
 12 88 77  
 13 91 87-  
 14 161 159-  
 15 73 73-  
 16 52\* 9  
 17 44\* 5-  
 18 33\* 35-

6 1 l

0 201 188  
 1 170 172  
 2 94 79-  
 3 173 174-  
 4 60 68-  
 5 148 146  
 6 62\* 3-  
 7 85 86-  
 8 106 108-  
 9 85 79-  
 10 60\* 12  
 11 50 44  
 12 50 49  
 13 41\* 6  
 14 28\* 5

-6 1 l

1 52\* 18-  
 2 81 85-  
 3 52\* 4-  
 4 68 46-  
 5 71 50-  
 6 73 56  
 7 280 282

8 311 308  
 9 61\* 8-  
 10 175 137-  
 11 129 110-  
 12 56 48-  
 13 54 46-  
 14 79 60-  
 15 53 36-  
 16 48\* 2-  
 17 39\* 43

7 1 l

0 102 115  
 1 129 135-  
 2 218 224-  
 3 163 159-  
 4 119 113-  
 5 63\* 30  
 6 64\* 36-  
 7 173 177-  
 8 96 88-  
 9 57\* 18-  
 10 53\* 1  
 11 46\* 22-  
 12 38\* 27-

-7 1 l

1 109 115  
 2 59 62-  
 3 149 159-  
 4 59\* 14-  
 5 184 180  
 6 176 180  
 7 61\* 32  
 8 143 136-  
 9 63\* 38-  
 10 175 166  
 11 188 181  
 12 76 79  
 13 59\* 2  
 14 55\* 6-  
 15 64 56  
 16 76 69  
 17 32\* 40

8 1 l

0 63\* 2-  
 1 63\* 7-  
 2 128 126-  
 3 88 78-  
 4 63\* 27-  
 5 62\* 4  
 6 75 69  
 7 56 41  
 8 54\* 7  
 9 48\* 17-  
 10 41\* 26  
 11 58 44

-8 1 l

1 64 56  
 2 67 56  
 3 116 115-  
 4 207 210-  
 5 87 80-  
 6 63\* 5  
 7 68 63  
 8 88 67  
 9 62 52  
 10 62\* 19  
 11 61\* 35  
 12 76 62  
 13 54\* 9  
 14 60 52-  
 15 51 47-  
 16 33\* 3

9 1 l

0 73 75  
 1 84 79  
 2 66 55-  
 3 67 62-  
 4 54 58  
 5 76 79  
 6 47 46  
 7 48\* 7-  
 8 42\* 29-  
 9 33\* 5

-9 1 l

1 64 59-  
 2 135 138-  
 3 208 200-  
 4 56 56-  
 5 73 67  
 6 63\* 28  
 7 102 105-  
 8 146 143-  
 9 64 57-  
 10 58\* 26  
 11 55\* 7  
 12 100 101-  
 13 129 134-  
 14 41 42-  
 15 31\* 34

10 1 l

0 54 46-  
 1 56\* 14-  
 2 49 48  
 3 52\* 19  
 4 43\* 5-  
 5 44\* 0-  
 6 39\* 31  
 7 31\* 18

-10 1 l

1 59\* 27  
 2 54 20  
 3 59\* 26-  
 4 59\* 49-  
 5 59\* 8-  
 6 58\* 60  
 7 57\* 25  
 8 67 57-  
 9 46 46-  
 10 58\* 10  
 11 46\* 25  
 12 41\* 6-  
 13 35\* 27-

11 1 l

0 118 132  
 1 93 115  
 2 49 53  
 3 37\* 9-  
 4 31\* 21-

-11 1 l

1 51 52  
 2 42 45-  
 3 50\* 28-  
 4 43 49  
 5 50 63  
 6 48\* 11  
 7 47\* 20-  
 8 44\* 25  
 9 86 93  
 10 88 104  
 11 31\* 39

-12 1 l

1 29\* 31  
 2 34 36-  
 3 54 53-  
 4 33\* 12-  
 5 33\* 17  
 6 31\* 19  
 7 28\* 4

0 2 l

0 370 408  
 1 186 218  
 2 71 73  
 3 271 307  
 4 136 139  
 5 363 395  
 6 317 343  
 7 45\* 0-  
 8 49\* 24  
 9 53 52  
 10 133 128  
 11 60\* 2-  
 12 62 44-  
 13 62\* 41-  
 14 103 93-  
 15 36\* 23-  
 16 50\* 14-  
 17 41\* 26-

18 29\* 26-

1 2 l

0 244 241-  
 1 63 79-  
 2 43 43  
 3 72 50-  
 4 239 252-  
 5 121 122-  
 6 214 220  
 7 229 211  
 8 32 31  
 9 142 145-  
 10 79 85-  
 11 61\* 2-  
 12 62\* 30-  
 13 62\* 35  
 14 42 20-  
 15 52 48-  
 16 48 46  
 17 43 52

-1 2 l

1 356 387  
 2 195 175-  
 3 372 420-  
 4 176 178-  
 5 59 65  
 6 262 272  
 7 178 167  
 8 55 34-  
 9 153 143-  
 10 56\* 16  
 11 130 133  
 12 62\* 22-  
 13 168 152-  
 14 85 94-  
 15 57\* 28  
 16 49 52  
 17 49 58  
 18 31\* 13

2 2 l

0 165 184-  
 1 100 105  
 2 121 142-  
 3 449 476-  
 4 103 97-  
 5 170 167-  
 6 219 208-  
 7 243 243-  
 8 238 245-  
 9 178 192-  
 10 144 132-  
 11 66 60  
 12 36 3-  
 13 60\* 28-  
 14 56\* 7-  
 15 50\* 5  
 16 42\* 21  
 17 28\* 2

-2 2 l

1 134 154-  
 2 221 226-  
 3 133 128-  
 4 51 54  
 5 37\* 13  
 6 163 169-  
 7 111 101-  
 8 115 95-  
 9 95 78  
 10 207 219  
 11 170 171  
 12 108 103  
 13 51 62  
 14 125 124  
 15 56 59  
 16 52\* 7-  
 17 44\* 11-  
 18 33\* 17-

3 2 l

0 223 236-  
 1 87 78  
 2 342 365  
 3 151 152  
 4 172 159-  
 5 323 309-  
 6 120 106-  
 7 95 99

2	248	253
3	305	328
4	143	136
5	35	13
6	285	266
7	79	67
8	187	204
9	89	101
10	49	62
11	131	138
12	34	41
13	114	110
14	75	75
15	52	21
16	87	83
17	47	45

3 3 L

0	284	298
1	283	290
2	218	191
3	126	121
4	114	112
5	56	51
6	158	163
7	54	5
8	57	16
9	63	51
10	53	47
11	59	13
12	57	15
13	52	15
14	48	8
15	37	19

3 3 L

1	222	226
2	348	353
3	307	308
4	175	154
5	99	103
6	39	26
7	55	42
8	78	65
9	55	6
10	57	9
11	119	106
12	68	62
13	59	15
14	47	51
15	52	22
16	45	39
17	34	38

4 3 L

0	402	387
1	136	137
2	259	219
3	217	206
4	39	36
5	206	226
6	104	91
7	41	41
8	55	57
9	58	1
10	103	99
11	29	18
12	28	45
13	94	86
14	39	32
15	25	34

4 3 L

1	216	203
2	428	6
3	209	184
4	448	1
5	225	206
6	56	35
7	166	198
8	223	226
9	77	74
10	173	166
11	185	175
12	60	5
13	99	93
14	32	48
15	71	56
16	31	26
17	34	30

5 3 L

8	106	97
9	65	33
10	59	10
11	28	35
12	67	56
13	56	44
14	39	38
15	38	26
16	26	3

8 3 L

0	106	103
1	138	127
2	59	21
3	106	101
4	112	99
5	48	46
6	46	46
7	26	35
8	43	14
9	36	12
10	24	40

8 3 L

1	37	32
2	84	68
3	60	7
4	54	56
5	34	22
6	99	90
7	123	119
8	58	24
9	83	79
10	44	47
11	59	57
12	93	87
13	44	17
14	37	47
15	27	44

9 3 L

0	35	47
1	55	5
2	45	42
3	50	46
4	49	14
5	46	8
6	41	8
7	35	19
8	25	3

9 3 L

1	57	15
2	57	3
3	58	27
4	72	71
5	94	68
6	103	94
7	62	83
8	28	28
9	28	27
10	64	60
11	55	47
12	40	1
13	34	17

10 3 L

0	48	1
1	48	24
2	44	17
3	38	54
4	84	62
5	30	27

10 3 L

1	49	10
2	28	31
3	101	85
4	72	65
5	28	33
6	90	78
7	47	19
8	53	61
9	86	70
10	38	7
11	33	50
12	24	41

11 3 L

0	348	2
1	309	4

-11 3 L

1	36	27
2	78	68
3	83	84
4	47	52
5	37	32
6	36	38
7	34	35
8	30	13
9	44	3

0 4 L

0	213	210
1	16	21
2	266	259
3	236	232
4	133	157
5	30	42
6	83	79
7	182	202
8	207	219
9	92	97
10	147	149
11	111	111
12	55	12
13	31	5
14	28	4
15	23	36
16	31	31

1 4 L

0	49	43
1	110	101
2	38	50
3	120	127
4	156	171
5	34	61
6	30	35
7	76	81
8	78	68
9	167	171
10	133	124
11	56	33
12	55	45
13	51	27
14	48	4
15	36	22
16	24	24

-1 4 L

1	100	99
2	40	66
3	219	227
4	176	167
5	125	118
6	264	235
7	202	209
8	30	1
9	53	12
10	58	46
11	70	63
12	56	13
13	89	79
14	93	93
15	43	14
16	45	55

2 4 L

0	286	281
1	218	221
2	61	68
3	53	31
4	42	6
5	148	149
6	223	242
7	52	11
8	31	38
9	103	97
10	119	130
11	152	156
12	66	69
13	21	15
14	52	47
15	32	7

-2 4 L

1	220	225-
2	318	4-
3	34	18-
4	102	177-
5	109	185-
6	54	54
7	147	156
8	150	165
9	53	54
10	500	1-
11	500	15
12	51	55
13	66	66
14	500	8
15	440	13-
16	350	17
3 4 L		
0	206	200-
1	155	153-
2	38	43
3	62	59
4	460	11-
5	125	137-
6	100	107
7	196	196
8	45	46
9	37	25
10	37	30-
11	530	7-
12	490	29
13	440	28
14	360	5
3 4 L		
1	82	60
2	45	28-
3	278	254-
4	208	212-
5	440	14
6	90	97
7	490	18
8	65	50-
9	540	25
10	140	149
11	131	138
12	530	1-
13	37	43-
14	490	27-
15	430	7-
16	350	21
4 4 L		
0	53	45
1	59	74-
2	470	26-
3	163	171
4	69	90
5	930	2
6	71	59
7	32	35
8	64	64
9	83	61
10	39	28
11	500	29-
12	440	9
13	62	67
14	56	47
4 4 L		
1	121	120
2	53	57
3	78	50-
4	132	144-
5	173	176-
6	98	81-
7	34	25-
8	116	118-
9	152	155-
10	70	67-
11	500	11-
12	500	0-
13	34	37-
14	48	53-
15	410	31-
16	330	4-
5 4 L		
0	101	96-
1	51	40-
2	144	140

3	119	105
4	32	30-
5	560	15-
6	75	63-
7	560	6-
8	55	44
9	530	2
10	490	36-
11	64	58-
12	370	9-
13	240	19
14		
5 4 L		
1	490	4
2	160	177-
3	58	56-
4	116	118
5	108	109
6	54	51
7	88	75-
8	120	122-
9	52	57-
10	500	13
11	550	4
12	61	57-
13	68	70-
14	450	6
15	61	66
16	280	34
6 4 L		
0	81	83
1	48	39-
2	62	69-
3	101	90-
4	560	17
5	71	62
6	550	17
7	500	22-
8	510	7
9	470	11
10	420	25-
11	340	23-
6 4 L		
1	199	195
2	135	145
3	63	56
4	110	110
5	206	202
6	158	149
7	36	42
8	500	32-
9	32	35-
10	32	36
11	92	92
12	500	44
13	460	26-
14	410	15-
15	330	31
7 4 L		
0	52	48-
1	107	94-
2	120	120-
3	560	15-
4	550	4
5	49	47-
6	50	39-
7	480	1
8	78	69
9	62	52
10	50	29-
7 4 L		
1	61	74-
2	156	157-
3	105	97-
4	33	37
5	129	122
6	560	16
7	560	17-
8	65	67
9	100	99
10	34	32
11	580	33-
12	59	72-
13	47	50-
14	340	0-
8 4 L		

0	550	22-
1	73	82-
2	156	156-
3	107	109-
4	500	3
5	51	55
6	41	41
7	380	9
8	27	29-
8 4 L		
1	66	71-
2	126	110-
3	126	105-
4	39	33-
5	52	63
6	73	60
7	53	54-
8	116	108-
9	35	31-
10	38	38
11	440	32
12	390	20-
13	30	54-
9 4 L		
0	38	29-
1	81	86-
2	48	42-
3	48	34
4	82	83
5	49	44
6	290	9
9 4 L		
1	44	42-
2	500	22-
3	500	5
4	500	7
5	500	31-
6	66	51-
7	39	36-
8	450	18
9	76	77
10	35	37
11	36	40-
12	21	44-
10 4 L		
0	57	63
1	33	37
2	330	3-
3	280	4-
10 4 L		
1	28	26
2	33	37-
3	41	26-
4	33	37
5	54	54
6	390	12
7	39	41-
8	38	49-
9	300	4-
0 5 L		
0	00	0-
1	49	63-
2	50	45-
3	72	87
4	30	40
5	400	9-
6	440	30-
7	79	83-
8	67	65-
9	510	2-
10	510	1
11	20	39-
12	34	34-
13	420	5
14	360	22
15	250	9
1 5 L		
0	101	113
1	144	154
2	103	103-

3	170	179-
4	63	64
5	181	178
6	118	115
7	110	110-
8	174	179-
9	117	119-
10	45	41-
11	490	19
12	31	40-
13	56	62-
14	330	34-
1 5 L		
1	17	21-
2	81	92-
3	31	24-
4	136	142
5	304	313
6	193	180-
7	37	34-
8	53	57-
9	63	55
10	127	138
11	66	71
12	480	5
13	440	10-
14	380	24
15	38	52
2 5 L		
0	320	5-
1	22	17-
2	350	3-
3	74	64-
4	420	9-
5	58	41
6	25	37-
7	50	53-
8	35	34
9	40	44
10	500	17
11	470	2-
12	430	2
13	360	2-
14	260	13
2 5 L		
1	104	110-
2	45	44-
3	61	64
4	137	133
5	112	98
6	42	47
7	72	74
8	38	29
9	510	0-
10	510	18-
11	43	42-
12	460	35-
13	440	7-
14	380	25
15	300	27
3 5 L		
0	45	36-
1	86	75-
2	150	136-
3	204	195-
4	79	76-
5	61	54
6	78	72
7	57	58
8	87	83-
9	64	68-
10	470	27
11	68	72
12	59	54
13	300	13-
3 5 L		
1	245	227-
2	267	254-
3	400	27
4	163	168
5	81	78
6	72	68-
7	166	160-
8	175	167-
9	72	77-
10	30	32-

11	36	59-
12	64	67-
13	43*	1
14	58	72
15	42	66
4 5 L		
0	64	61
1	45*	0-
2	101	103-
3	49	45-
4	46	38
5	23	0-
6	51*	27
7	53	50
8	31	19
9	47*	5-
10	44*	1-
11	38*	2-
12	31*	22-
-4 5 L		
1	39	37-
2	122	118-
3	165	153-
4	76	89-
5	33	29-
6	49*	10
7	54	33
8	85	89
9	52	45
10	50*	12-
11	49*	9-
12	46*	17-
13	42*	14-
14	36*	6-
15	26*	1
5 5 L		
0	76	77-
1	69	64
2	141	128
3	156	146

4	52	50
5	104	108
6	153	153
7	82	81
8	46*	1
9	68	60-
10	37*	18-
11	38*	6
-5 5 L		
1	162	154-
2	68	63-
3	64	55
4	215	203
5	168	150
6	51*	20
7	39	41
8	118	103
9	66	56
10	52	58-
11	101	115-
12	84	83-
13	39*	14-
14	32*	21
6 5 L		
0	78	81-
1	104	98-
2	51*	17-
3	51*	2
4	50*	11-
5	34	34
6	39	47
7	44*	18
8	40*	25-
9	35*	29-
10	26*	30-
-6 5 L		
1	71	64
2	73	69
3	51*	15-
4	118	114-
5	69	74-
6	51*	11-
7	51*	11-
8	50*	6-

9	49*	4
10	47*	3
11	44*	2-
12	40*	12
13	34*	1
14	24*	23-
7 5 L		
0	111	104-
1	50*	29
2	98	94
3	48*	25
4	35	43-
5	83	84-
6	46	50-
7	35	39-
8	30*	30-
-7 5 L		
1	77	80-
2	51*	1
3	68	58
4	50*	2-
5	79	73-
6	61	44-
7	28	22
8	96	96
9	79	81
10	42*	7-
11	34	36-
12	33*	31
13	46	91
8 5 L		
0	24	28-
1	50	48
2	53	54
3	41*	30
4	38*	14

5	35*	13
6	29*	8
-8 5 L		
1	55	61
2	47*	36
3	47*	29
4	47*	9
5	46*	7-
6	45*	16
7	39	36
8	42*	5-
9	28	30-
10	35*	1-
11	30*	22
9 5 L		
0	68	74-
1	48	48-
2	33*	12
3	29*	28
-9 5 L		
1	39	43-
2	45	46
3	64	71
4	39*	11-
5	64	70-
6	45	46-
7	35*	18
8	32*	10
9	40	60-
-10 5 L		
1	0*	0-
2	24*	6-
3	25*	30-
4	25*	19-
5	23*	7

TABLESPage

1.	A structural comparison between PTD and other common antiepileptiform drugs	13
2.	Physical and crystallographic properties of NaPTD	20
3.	Final positional parameters (NaPTD)	65
4.	Final anisotropic thermal parameters (NaPTD)	66
5.	Final bond lengths and angles (NaPTD)	78
6.	Principal axis thermal parameters	86
7.	Physical and crystallographic properties (B.Br)	106
8.	Final atomic parameters (B.Br)	131
9.	Final bond lengths (B.Br)	136
10.	Final bond angles (B.Br)	138
11.	Deviations from planarity	144

PLATES

1.	Solus power supply	2
2.	Model of the B.Br crystal structure	124

FIGURES

1.	Solus power supply	3
2.	Determination of unit cell parameters for NaPTD	18
3.	Absolute scaling of NaPTD data	25
4.	0k1 and h0l Patterson projections	28
5.	h0l Sharpened Patterson projection	34
6.	h1l Generalized Patterson projection	35
7.	h2l Generalized Patterson projection	36
8.	Typical results of "Structure Refinement" program	58
9.	Secondary extinction determination	63

10.	Sodium atom bonding	72
11.	Intermolecular distances less than $4.0 \text{ \AA}$	73
12.	Spatial arrangement of the NaPTD molecule	75
13.	Intramolecular bond lengths of NaPTD	76
14.	Intramolecular bond angles of NaPTD	77
15.	Anisotropic vibration of the sulphur atom	89
16.	Distribution of intensities of B.Br(Me)	100
17.	Determination of unit cell parameters for B.Br	104
18.	Correction for spot shape : Layer 5kl	109
19.	Absolute scaling of B.Br data	112
20.	Harker section $P(x, \frac{1}{2}, z)$	116
21.	Patterson line sections	118
22.	Spatial arrangement of the B.Br molecules	126
23.	Intramolecular bond lengths of B.Br	140
24.	Intramolecular bond angles of B.Br	141
25.	Intermolecular distances less than $4.0 \text{ \AA}$	144

REFERENCES

- Ahmed, F.R. and Cruickshank, D.W.J. (1953). *Acta Cryst.* 6, 385.
- Allen, P.W. and Sutton, L.E. (1950). *Acta Cryst.* 3, 46.
- Berghuis, J., Haanappel, I.J.M., Potters, M., Loopstra, B.O.,  
MacGillavry, C.H. and Veenendaal, A.L. (1955).  
*Acta Cryst.* 8, 478.
- Booth, A.D. (1946a). *Trans. Faraday Soc.* 41, 434.
- Booth, A.D. (1946b). *Proc. Roy. Soc., A*, 188, 77.
- Booth, A.D. (1948). "Fourier Technique in Organic  
Structure Analysis." Cambridge : University Press.
- Boys, S.F. (1961). Results published in "International  
Tables for X-ray Crystallography," Vol.111, p.202.
- Buerger, M.J. (1941). "Numerical Structure Factor  
Tables." *Geol. Soc. Amer., Special Papers No. 33.*
- Buerger, M.J. (1958). "X-ray Crystallography." Fourth Ed.  
John Wiley. N.Y.
- Buerger, M.J. (1960). "Crystal Structure Analysis."  
John Wiley. N.Y.
- Busing, W.R. and Levy, H.A. (1959). *Acta Cryst.* 10, 351.
- Cochran, W. (1948). *J. Sci. Inst.* 25, 397.
- Cochran, W. (1951a). *Acta Cryst.* 4, 408.
- Cochran, W. (1951b). *Acta Cryst.* 4, 81.
- Cochran, W. and Dyer, H.B. (1952). *Acta Cryst.* 5, 634.
- "Computing Methods and the Phase Problem in X-ray Crystal  
Analysis." Report of a conference held at Glasgow,



August, 1960. Pergamon Press.

Costain, W. (1941). Ph.D. Thesis, University of Birmingham.

Crowfoot, D., Bunn, C.W., Rogers-Low, B.W. and Turner-Jones,

A. (1949). "The Chemistry of Penicillin."

Princeton : Princeton University Press.

Cruickshank, D.W.J. (1949). Acta Cryst. 2, 154.

Cruickshank, D.W.J. (1952). Acta Cryst. 5, 511.

Cruickshank, D.W.J. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 747.

Cruickshank, D.W.J. (1956a). Acta Cryst. 9, 757.

Cruickshank, D.W.J. (1959). Results published in "International Tables for X-ray Crystallography," Vol.11, p. 328.

Cruickshank, D.W.J. (1960). Paper read at a conference held at Glasgow, August, 1960. "Computing Methods and the Phase Problem in X-ray Crystal Analysis." Pergamon Press.

Cruickshank, D.W.J. and Robertson, A.P. (1953).

Acta Cryst. 6, 698.

Dauben, C.H. and Templeton, D.H. (1955). Acta Cryst. 8, 841.

Davies, W., MacLaren, J.A. and Wilhemson, L.R. (1950).

J. Chem. Soc., p. 3492.

Dawson, B. (1960). Acta Cryst. 13, 403.

Dunitz, J.D. and Rollett, J.S. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 327.

Dyer, H.B. (1951). Acta Cryst. 4, 42.

- Eichhorn, E.L. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 787.
- Eichhorn, E.L. (1962). Acta Cryst. 15, 1215.
- Farquhar, M.C.M. and Lipson, H. (1946). Proc. Phys. Soc.  
58, 200.
- Fisher, R.A. (1954). "Statistical Methods for Research  
Workers." 12th Ed. Oliver and Boyd.
- Freeman, H.C. and Smith, J.E.W.L. (1958). Acta Cryst.  
11, 819.
- Freeman, A.J. and Watson, R.E. (1961). Results published  
in "International Tables for X-ray Crystallography".  
Vol. 111, p.206.
- Fridrichsons, J. (1959). Amer. Min. 44, 200.
- Gerdil, R. (1961). Acta Cryst. 14, 333.
- Germain, G., Piret, P., Van Meerssche, M. and De Kerf, J.  
(1961). Bull. Soc. Chim. France, 1407.
- Germain, G., Piret, P. and Van Meerssche, M. (1962).  
Acta Cryst. 15, 373.
- Grenville-Wells, H.J. (1955). Acta Cryst. 8, 512.
- Grenville-Wells, H.J. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 709.
- Gurr, G.E. (1961). Ph.D. Thesis; University of Adelaide.
- Hanson, A.W. and Ahmed, F.R. (1958). Acta Cryst. 11, 724.
- Harker, D. (1936). J. Chem. Phys. 4, 381.
- Howells, E.R., Phillips, D.C. and Rogers, D. (1950).  
Acta Cryst. 3, 210.
- "International Tables for X-ray Crystallography" Vol. I,

II and III. Birmingham: Kynoch Press.

James, R.W. (1958). "The Crystalline State." Vol. II.

Bell : London.

Jeffrey, G.A. and Shiono, R. (1959). Acta Cryst. 12, 819.

King, F.E. and Clark-Lewis, J.W. (1951a). J. Chem. Soc.

p. 2080.

King, F.E. and Clark-Lewis, J.W. (1951b). J. Chem. Soc.

p. 3379.

King F.E. and Clark-Lewis, J.W. (1953). J. Chem. Soc. p.172.

Kraut, J. and Reed, H.J. (1962). Acta Cryst. 15, 747.

Lavine, L.R. and Rollett, J.S. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 269.

Lipson, H. and Cochran, W. (1957). "The Crystalline State."

Vol. III. Bell, London.

McWeeny, R. (1951). Acta Cryst. (1951). Acta Cryst. 4, 513.

Medlin, E.H. (1955). Ph.D. Thesis. Adelaide.

Patterson, A.L. (1935). Z. Krist, 90, 517.

Pauling, L. (1948). "The Nature of the Chemical Bond."

Ithaca : Cornell University Press.

Phillips, D.C. (1954). Acta Cryst. 7, 746.

Rollett, J.S. and Davies, D.R. (1955). Acta Cryst. 8, 125.

Rossmann, M.G. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 819.

Rudy, H. and Cramer, K. -E. (1938). Berichte. 71, 1234.

Rudy, H. and Cramer, K. -E. (1939a). Berichte. 72, 227, 728.

Rudy, H. and Cramer, K. -E. (1939b). Oesterr. Chem. -Ztg.

42, 329.

- Schomaker, V., Waser, J., Marsh, R.E. and Bergman, G.  
(1959). Acta Cryst. 12, 600.
- Shoemaker, D.P., Barieau, R.E., Donohue, J. and Lu, C.S.  
(1953). Acta Cryst. 6, 241.
- Shulman, A. (1957). Austral. J. Exp. Biol. 35, 289.
- Sim, G.A. (1960). Paper read at a conference held at  
Glasgow, August, 1960. "Computing Methods and the  
Phase Problem in X-ray Crystal Analysis."  
Pergamon Press.
- Sparks, R.A., Prosen, R.J., Kruse, F.H. and Trueblood, K.N.  
(1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 350.
- Sparks, R.A. (1960). Paper read at a conference held at  
Glasgow, August, 1960. "Computing Methods and the  
Phase Problem in X-ray Crystal Analysis." Pergamon  
Press.
- Srinivasan, R. (1960). Acta Cryst. 14, 1163.
- Thompson, M.J. (1957). Ph.D. Thesis. Adelaide.
- Trueblood, K.N. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 359.
- Van der Helm, D., Lessor, A.E.Jr. and Merritt, L.L.Jr.  
(1962). Acta Cryst. 15, 1227.
- Wheatley, P.J. (1953). Acta Cryst. 6, 369.
- Wilson, A.J.C. (1942). Nature Lond. 150, 151.
- Wilson, A.J.C. (1949). Acta Cryst. 2, 318.
- Wilson, A.J.C. (1950). Acta Cryst. 3, 397.
- Woolfson, M.M. (1956). Acta Cryst. 9, 804.
- Wood, D.L., Geith, C.R., Pan Liang, C.Y. and Dockrill, A.G.  
(1961). Acta Cryst. 14, 301.